IN THE MISSOURI COURT OF APPEALS, WESTERN DISTRICT

)

))

STATE OF MISSOURI, ex rel. RYAN FERGUSON, Petitioner, v. DAVE DORMIRE, Superintendent, Jefferson City Correctional Center, Respondent.

Case No. WD 76058

PETITIONER'S REPLY TO ATTORNEY GENERAL'S SUGGESTIONS IN OPPOSITION TO PETITION FOR WRIT OF HABEAS CORPUS

)

On February 11, 2013, this Court issued an order permitting the Attorney General ("Respondent") to file Suggestions in Opposition to the granting of the relief sought by Ryan Ferguson ("Petitioner") in his Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus. This Court specifically asked Respondent to address: (1) how the Court is to review the Hon. Daniel R. Green's prior ruling, (2) how the Court should treat evidence regarding Mr. Boyd, and (3) (a) how the allegations of perjury at the trial *in general* and (b) how Judge Green's finding *in particular* that Mr. Trump lied during Petitioner's trial impact Petitioner's claim to a gateway of innocence.

Respondent has interpreted this Court's order as an invitation to advocate for a complete overhaul of Missouri habeas corpus jurisprudence. Rather than being concerned about a conviction that is based solely on perjured testimony, Respondent characterizes Petitioner's efforts to prove his innocence and the unfairness of his trial as

"a waste of judicial resources." (Sug. Op., p.3). What possible expenditure of judicial resources could be more justifiable than rectifying a wrongful conviction? The goal of the judicial system is not to conserve resources but to ensure that innocent people are not incarcerated, no matter what the cost. Besides, the cost of incarcerating an innocent man is incalculable in terms of human suffering and damage to the judicial system.¹

Respondent chooses to "slay the messenger" by blaming Petitioner's attorneys for the recantations. Respondent claims that "Mr. Erickson had absolutely no fear of perjury charges" because prior to the appellate oral argument in August of 2010, Charles Erickson ("Erickson") was represented by Petitioner's counsel who promised Erickson she would obtain his freedom in exchange for his recantation. (Sug. Op., pp. 2-3). To support this false contention, Respondent has misconstrued the timeline of Petitioner's counsel's representation of Erickson. Petitioner's counsel began representing Erickson in March 2010 *after* Erickson gave his videotaped recantation on November 22, 2009 and *after* Petitioner had filed his Motion to Remand with this Court on February 5, 2010 with the November 22, 2009 videotape attached. (Pet. Exh. 34j2).

As this Court is well-aware, Petitioner's counsel had absolutely no contact with

¹ "When guilty men escape, the law has merely failed. When an innocent man is condemned, it creates the very evil it was to cure, and destroys the security it was made to preserve." Sir Samuel Romilly, *Observations on the Criminal Law as It Relates to Capital Punishments, and on the Mode in Which It Is Administered,* in THE SPEECHES OF SIR SAMUEL ROMILLY IN THE HOUSE OF COMMONS 166 (1820)). Erickson prior to his November 22, 2009 videotaped recantation. When Erickson gave his videotaped statement he read his own handwritten statement prepared on November 20, 2009 in his prison cell. (Pet. Exh. 34j2, p. 6). It would have been impossible for Petitioner's counsel to have warned Erickson "of the risk of perjury" (Sug. Op., p. 3) when she had never met him and had no idea he was preparing a written recantation of his trial testimony.

Respondent's disingenuous argument is completely refuted by Respondent's own

interview of Erickson's mother, Marianne Erickson, on March 6, 2012:

Q. Does he think this is going to help him out?

A. No, he does not.

Q. He's never told you that? That he thinks this is going to help him. If he helps Ryan, this will help him.

A. No, I think, that he expects that if -- if Ryan is given a new trial that he'll be involved in that trial to give testimony and then he has many question marks about -- you know, what will happen in his own case and he has had no -- he has no idea how much longer he may spend in prison. What he told me that November was, **I'm prepared to spend the rest of my life in prison** because I -- I told a lie. A very bad lie and this man is in prison, you know, for 40 years because of what I said. And I'm a man -- I've become a man in prison and I -- I'm going to --

Q. Well, since November of 2009 has he made any statements to you that he believes he will benefit from changing his story?

A. No.

Q. Has he been told, to your knowledge, by anyone that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. (Pet. Exh. 140, pp. 61-62)²

In Respondent's interview, Marianne Erickson sheds more light on Erickson's recantation

² Petitioner submits Respondent's transcribed interview of Marianne Erickson, dated March 6, 2012, as Petitioner's Exhibit 140, and files a copy of that exhibit along with this

and the reasons he pled guilty in 2004:

Q. Did he tell you why he was doing it?

- A. Yes, he did.
- Q. What'd he tell you?

A. Said he wanted to set the record straight. That he was prepared to spend his life in prison. That he -- he just made some assumptions from the evidence that he had at the time of his arrest. And, you know, had to claim -- he was -- he was afraid because at the time in 2005 -- 2004 the death penalty still existed for 17 year olds and he -- he lied he said because the prosecutors had told him that Ryan was going to turn state's evidence on him. And so he lied about what Ryan did because he thought he would save his own self from the death penalty by saying that Ryan had done everything. (Pet. Exh. 140, p. 53).³

Tellingly, Respondent did not move to admit this interview transcript into evidence. Respondent also misrepresents that Petitioner's counsel, in a 48 Hours broadcast, claimed she would obtain Erickson's release after Petitioner had been freed. (Sug. Op., p. 3). What Petitioner's counsel actually stated, when asked if she would fight for Erickson after she was finished fighting for Petitioner, was as follows: "I will, yeah. Because one case cannot survive without the other. And when one goes down, the other one's going to go down." Judge Crane agreed at the habeas hearing that Erickson and

³ Marianne Erickson also confirmed that there were "big problems" with Erickson's story at the time of his arrest. (Pet. Exh. 140, p. 49). She further confirmed that Erickson told her prior to 2009 that he had blacked out on the night of the murder. (Pet. Exh. 140, pp. 59-60). And she stated that testing in 2001 revealed that Erickson had memory deficiencies. (Pet. Exh., p. 19). Finally, Marianne Erickson stated that it is "certainly not" the case that any of Erickson's prison "altercations" were related to his guilty plea or testimony in this case. (Pet. Exh. 140, p. 64). Petitioner were either both guilty or both innocent. (HH Crane 616-18). In the 48 Hours interview Petitioner's counsel never once stated that she would obtain Erickson's release.

During Erickson's representation, Petitioner's counsel provided him with statements of Megan Arthur ("Arthur"), Kim Bennett ("Bennett"), Dallas Mallory ("Mallory"), Richard Walker ("Walker"), and Jerry Trump ("Trump"), which refuted the police reports given to Erickson prior to his plea in November, 2004. Erickson was unaware of the existence of these witness statements. After studying these witness statements Erickson concluded that his decision to enter a guilty plea was based upon false information. (Pet. Exh. 34a).⁴

Respondent ignores the fact that Petitioner's counsel ceased to represent Erickson in April of 2011, a full year before Erickson's testimony at the habeas hearing. Facts do not cease to exist simply because they are ignored. Attorney John O'Connor ("O'Connor") volunteered to represent Erickson pro bono, as had Petitioner's counsel. On August 29, 2011, O'Connor disclosed, to both sides, Erickson's most comprehensive affidavit detailing his false trial testimony. (Pet. Exh. 34a). O'Connor continued to

⁴ Petitioner's counsel obtained a written waiver from Erickson before assuming his representation. Counsel prepared three affidavits (dated October 21, 2010, November 23, 2010, and February 9, 2010) for Erickson pursuant to his directions. (Pet. Exh. 34b-d). Erickson modified his affidavits as he reviewed more documents. None of these affidavits were as explicit about his false trial testimony as his last affidavit prepared when he was represented by O'Connor.

represent Erickson at the habeas deposition and hearing where Erickson admitted perjury under oath and in open court. Erickson had the option of taking the Fifth Amendment to protect himself from perjury charges, but chose not to do so, presumably after consultation with O'Connor. Erickson testified that he knew his plea deal might be revoked because he had committed perjury at Petitioner's trial. (HH Erickson 335-36).

Erickson's habeas recantation details the same blank memory about the crime he described to the police upon his arrest on March 10, 2004. In a seemingly endless effort to frustrate justice, Respondent argues that it was only "much later" after Erickson's initial sworn admission of perjury on November 9, 2009, that he would "parrot" what Petitioner wanted him to say about his memory loss. (Sug. Op., p. 4). This representation to the Court is false. Erickson's descriptions of intoxication, drug use and a blank memory of the crime are preserved in his 2004 interrogation tapes and interviews. Detectives Short and Nichols provided him with all of the key details of the crime and he memorized the police reports for his testimony at Petitioner's trial. (*See* Petition, pp. 39-40, 45-46, and 49-51).

Respondent likewise never addresses the admissions from its own brief, filed on direct appeal, that Erickson may have had a blackout and simply could not remember the events of November 1, 2001. Respondent's brief stated, "Indeed, there was substantial evidence of Erickson's intoxication at the time of the murder, and the jury might have reasonably believed that Erickson had experienced what is commonly known as an alcohol-induced 'blackout,' and that Erickson simply does not recall his actions." (Pet. Exh. 120, p. 62). Respondent's claim that Petitioner's counsel suggested the "memory

stuff" to Erickson years later is flatly contradicted by his 2004 interviews with the police. Petitioner's counsel was hundreds of miles away during Erickson's interrogation and had no awareness of him, his memory problems, or the Heitholt murder.

The fact that Erickson's story evolved from having no memory of the critical details of the crime to providing all of those details at Petitioner's trial should have been a red flag that Erickson's trial testimony was a complete fabrication, just as he confirmed in the 2012 habeas hearing. From his arrest in 2004 Erickson's story evolved from knowing nothing about the murder, except what he read in newspaper stories, to recovering memories which exactly mirrored the police reports he was provided. Erickson was able to parrot those details in his 2005 testimony. Nonetheless, Erickson's trial testimony was filled with errors and inconsistencies. Respondent conceded, in its appellate brief on the direct appeal, that Erickson was repeatedly impeached at trial, citing seventeen examples. (Pet. Exh. 119, pp. 53-55).

Respondent argues that this Court has already ruled on Petitioner's claim that the prosecutor knew or should have known that he used perjured testimony at trial in Petitioner's Rule 29.15 appeal. (Sug. Op., pp. 4-5). This Court found that Petitioner alleged in "conclusory fashion" that the State used Erickson's testimony knowing it was perjured and upon that basis denied relief. *State v. Ferguson*, 325 S.W.3d 400, 407 (Mo. App. W.D. 2010). Of course, that ruling was handed down <u>before</u> Trump testified at the habeas hearing that he lied when he identified Petitioner at trial, and that the newspaper story was a fabrication engineered by the prosecuting attorney. It would have been impossible to raise the Trump recantation before it had occurred.

I. HOW THIS COURT IS TO REVIEW JUDGE GREEN'S RULING

Rather than address the specific question posed by this Court, Respondent asks this Court to adopt and follow the federal rules governing habeas petitions to impose an additional burden on Petitioner to show "cause" for further review, and claims Petitioner should have filed an application for writ of certiorari with this Court (albeit without any citation to supporting controlling authority).⁵ (Sug. Op., p. 11).

Respondent contends that this Court "should not accept this petition because there are no new claims." (Sug. Op., pp. 5-7). Respondent further argues that this Court's review is limited to determining whether the habeas court exceeded the bounds of its jurisdiction by way of a petition for writ of certiorari. (Sug. Op., p. 8). Respondent seems unaware of current Missouri law regarding the standard of review on writ of certiorari, which requires the higher court "to review whether the habeas court exceeded its authority or abused its discretion, and *not* whether it exceeded its 'jurisdiction.'" *State ex rel. Koster v. Green*, 388 S.W.3d 603, 606 n.6 (Mo. App. W.D. 2012) (emphasis added).

The standard of review on writ of certiorari is irrelevant, however, because Respondent's argument incorrectly applies Missouri law. "The proper procedure following the denial of a petition for a writ of habeas corpus is to file a new petition in the appellate court." *Weir v. State*, 301 S.W.3d 136, 139 (Mo.App.W.D. 2010), citing

⁵ Respondent's efforts in its Suggestions in Opposition to promote a complete overhaul of Missouri's habeas law can more properly be classified as a "waste of judicial resources."

Blackmon v. Mo. Bd. of Prob. & Parole, 97 S.W.3d 458 (Mo. banc 2003); see also Bromwell v. Nixon, 361 S.W.3d 393, 396 (Mo. banc. 2012) ("The dismissal of a petition for a writ of habeas corpus can <u>only</u> be pursued by petitioning a superior court for such a writ, not by appeal." (emphasis added)).

Respondent's claim that a petitioner must present an appellate court with "new claims" or "at least new reliable evidence to support a claim that has already been addressed" before a higher court may accept a habeas petition also directly conflicts with Missouri Supreme Court Rules. (Sug. Op., p. 10). Rule 91.02 states that "the petition in the first instance shall be to a circuit or associate circuit judge for the county in which the person is held in custody if at the time of the petition such judge is in the county, unless good cause is shown for filing the petition in a higher court." By rule, any "new claims" have to be filed in a petition with the circuit court, unless there was good cause to file such a petition with a higher court.

Respondent relies on inapplicable federal habeas law in an effort to prevent this Court's review of Petitioner's petition. Respondent notes that federal statutes and rules proscribe successive petitions if the successive petition does not allege new or different grounds for relief. (Sug. Op., pp. 11-12). Respondent's argument fails because Missouri habeas jurisprudence differs significantly from federal law.⁶ In Missouri there is no

⁶ Respondent concedes that "federal procedural rules and statutes are not binding on how Missouri processes successive habeas petitions" yet seeks to have this Court follow federal law where it conflicts with Missouri habeas jurisprudence. (Sug. Op., pp. 11-12).

procedural bar to successive habeas corpus petitions. *State ex rel. Nixon v. Jaynes*, 63 S.W.3d 210, 217 (Mo. banc 2001). Moreover, while the federal scheme allows for appeal from the denial of a habeas petition (28 U.S.C. §2253(a)), in Missouri a petitioner must file an original application for habeas relief with a higher court once the lower court has denied his petition. *Weir*, 301 S.W.3d at 139.

That Respondent's position is completely contrary to Missouri law is clearly illustrated by other cases where habeas relief was granted by a higher court despite the circuit court rejecting the claim *after* an evidentiary hearing. *For e.g., State ex rel. Engel v. Dormire*, 304 S.W.3d 120 (Mo. banc 2010); *State ex rel. Griffin v. Denney*, 347 S.W.3d 73 (Mo. banc 2011). Under Respondent's proposal that relief would have been denied, because the petitioners would not have been able to file an original application for habeas relief with the higher court. This clearly is not the law.

In regard to the circuit court's findings, Respondent wrongly asserts that Petitioner has conceded that those findings and conclusions are to be given the weight and deference that would be given to a court-tried case by a reviewing court. (Sug. Op., p. 14). To the contrary, Petitioner has stated in his Petition that this is an <u>original</u> action, and <u>only</u> to the extent that this Court believes it is constrained by Judge Green's findings and conclusions are they likely afforded the weight and deference which would be given to a court-tried case by a reviewing court. (Petition, p. 103). However, because this is an original action, this Court is in no way limited by the lower court's ruling.

State ex rel. Amrine v. Roper is directly on point. In Amrine two of the witnesses who testified against the defendant at trial recanted their trial testimony at a Rule 29.15

hearing. 102 S.W.3d 541, 544 (Mo. banc 2003). The motion court denied relief and the Missouri Supreme Court affirmed. *Id.* After the third witness against the defendant recanted in an affidavit, a hearing was held in federal district court on the defendant's habeas petition claiming actual innocence. *Id.* at 545. The district court denied relief on the basis that the third recantation was unreliable and because the other recantations were not "new evidence." *Id.* The petitioner subsequently filed an original petition for writ of habeas corpus with the Missouri Supreme Court. The Supreme Court granted relief despite previous court findings that the recantations were not credible, holding that confidence in the conviction and sentence was seriously undermined. The Supreme Court did not require another evidentiary hearing on the credibility of the three recanting witnesses despite the findings and denial of relief by another court.

As in *Amrine*, this Court is not bound by Judge Green's findings in this original action. It would be difficult for this Court to give deference to most of those findings, because they are largely unsupported by the evidence and erroneously declare and apply Missouri law. (*See* Petition, 102-52).

II. THE RECANTATIONS OF TRUMP AND ERICKSON, SEPARATELY OR TOGETHER, CONSTITUTE "NEW RELIABLE EVIDENCE" AND ESTABLISH THE REQUISITE "PROBABLE INNOCENCE" FOR A GATEWAY OF INNOCENCE CLAIM

In regard to this Court's request for briefing on the effect the allegations of perjury have on Petitioner's gateway of innocence claim, Petitioner states as follows:

A. Jerry Trump

Jerry Trump's recantation of his in-trial identification of Petitioner is credible and

supported by the evidence. (Petition. pp. 21-29, 137-43, 145-47). A few points of clarification are necessary due to Respondent's perplexing arguments regarding Trump.

i. Trump's recantation is new evidence

Trump's recantation is "newly discovered" under any standard. The fact that Petitioner has always known that Trump lied at his trial (because Petitioner was not at the scene) does not alter the fact that Trump did not admit at trial that his testimony identifying Petitioner was false. Respondent's position, which would bar a petitioner from presenting <u>any</u> subsequently discovered evidence tending to prove a fact he attempted to prove at trial (Sug. Op., pp. 15, 23), would demolish Missouri habeas law. Indeed, one's innocence is always litigated at trial. Similarly, Respondent's assertion that Trump's recantation is not new because Judge Green determined it was credible due to, in part, his assessment of Trump's trial testimony (Sug. Op., p. 15), does not alter the fact that Trump's recantation did not exist until years after the trial.⁷

ii. Trump's recantation is reliable

Respondent does not dispute that Judge Green found Trump's habeas hearing recantation of his in-court identification of Petitioner to be credible. And Respondent

⁷ Judge Green determined, in fact, that Trump's recantation was new, unlike Erickson's recantation. (Pet. Exh. 116, p. 31). Judge Green determined that Petitioner's claim failed because Trump's recantation did not sufficiently undermine his confidence in the verdict, rather than because it was not new. At no point in his entire 40-page Findings does Judge Green find that Trump's recantation was not new.

does not dispute the most salient indicator that Trump's recantation is reliable: he has subjected himself to incarceration for perjury by his habeas testimony. (Petition, p. 26) (HH Trump 234).

Instead, Respondent makes the wholly unsubstantiated claim that Petitioner's investigator somehow coerced Trump's recantation. (Sug. Op., pp. 24-27, 38-40) (*See* Petition 145-47). The fact that Trump's strongest admission of perjury occurred during the habeas hearing in response to questions posed by Judge Green, not in an affidavit allegedly coerced by Petitioner's agents, eviscerates Respondent's argument. (Petition, pp. 20-29, 137-143).

iii. Trump's trial testimony was material to Petitioner's conviction

Respondent states that "Mr. Trump did not testify at the circuit court hearing that he had eliminated Mr. Erickson or Petitioner as the two young while [sic] males he saw near the victim's car." (Sug. Op., p. 27 n. 12). This is untrue. At the circuit court hearing, Trump clearly stated under oath that he lied when he testified at trial that he saw Petitioner by Heitholt's car. (HH Trump 233, 262-63).

Respondent notes the binding effect of prior admissions but does not acknowledge its own. (Sug. Op., pp. 17-18 n.9). Respondent has made a number of admissions in prior pleadings about Erickson's testimony that he had a blank memory of the early hours of November 1, 2001, and that a reasonable jury could believe he suffered an alcoholinduced blackout. (Petition, pp. 32-33, 49-50). These admissions establish the substantial materiality of Trump's testimony: he offered eyewitness identification that was unimpeached and stood in sharp contrast to the severely impeached testimony of Erickson.⁸ (*Contra* Sug. Op., p. 21 (stating that Trump's testimony was immaterial because Erickson's trial testimony was credible)). The materiality of Trump's trial testimony was made completely clear to the jury by Prosecutor Crane who stated at the end of his closing argument, "Jerry Trump, in front of you all, in court, said, 'I saw those photos, and they were the ones.' And in court, he pointed them out." Prosecutor Crane never told the jury that Trump corroborated Erickson's testimony, rather he presented Trump as an unbiased, independent witness who placed Erickson and Ferguson at the crime scene. Certainly a conviction could have been obtained on Trump's testimony alone. (TT 2122). "[T]he eye-witness testimony of a single witness, if believed by the jury beyond a reasonable doubt, is sufficient to support a conviction, since the credibility and weight to be given the testimony are matters for the jury." *State v. Robertson*, 667 S.W.2d 18, 20 (Mo. App. E.D. 1984).

Respondent, in an effort to bolster Erickson's trial testimony, makes the profoundly uninformed assertion that "the compelling fact remains that individuals do not

⁸ Respondent ignores the State's admissions and instead focuses on a comment made by Petitioner's counsel at oral argument in 2010. Respondent concludes that Petitioner's counsel believes that Trump's trial testimony "was not material and merely cumulative." (Sug. Op., pp. 16-18). Petitioner' counsel was merely responding to a court question. The court asked "Well there was an eyewitness wasn't there?" And counsel responded "Actually there was not." (Resp. Exh. 1, p. 5). Petitioner's counsel wanted the Court to know that Trump had not witnessed the crime occurring.

plead guilty and accept a 25-year sentence for a crime they do not commit." (Sug. Op., p. 20). This claim is clearly refuted by case statistics across the country where individuals have falsely confessed, and pled guilty, to crimes they did not commit. *See generally* Brandon L. Garrett, *The Substance of False Confessions*, 62 Stan. L. Rev. 1051 (2010) (providing compelling statistics on false confessions and false guilty pleas).⁹ The Missouri Supreme Court has acknowledged that:

It has been reported that there are at least 125 cases of proven false confessions, in which a person has confessed to a crime, only to have another proved guilty. According to this study, at least fourteen persons within this group not only confessed, but pleaded guilty to crimes they were later shown not to have committed.

Weeks v. State, 140 S.W.3d 39, 46 n.6 (Mo. banc 2004) (citations omitted).¹⁰ Respondent's assertion reveals that the Attorney General of Missouri, the chief law

⁹ See also University of Virginia School of Law, False Confessions, www.law.virginia. edu/html/librarysite/garrett_falseconfess.htm; Death Penalty Information Center, Five Innocent People Exonerated in Nebraska, http://www.deathpenaltyinfo.org/fiveinnocent-people-exonerated-nebraska-defendants-were-threatened-death-penalty (all five alleged co-conspirators in State v. White, 274 Neb. 419, 421 (2007), including the four that pled guilty and testified, exonerated and "100 percent innocent").

¹⁰ Additionally, Respondent cites Buckley's statement that "[g]uilty people always try to minimize their culpability," (Sug. Op., p. 20), but conveniently leaves out Buckley's more pertinent testimony, such as "[police should] be very wary of the voluntary confession.... It's not typically what guilty people do." (Petition, pp. 42-45; HH 82).

enforcement officer in the state, is unaware that persons have falsely confessed and pled guilty to crimes they did not commit. This is a truly disturbing revelation in the year 2013.

Respondent cannot refute the evidence establishing the significance of Trump's testimony, the recantation of which instantly undermines any confidence one could have in Petitioner's conviction. Namely, (1) Trump's testimony accounted for 50% of the evidence in this case which convicted Petitioner, (2) the <u>physical evidence</u> excluded Petitioner and Erickson as the perpetrators, and (3) the <u>only</u> testimony other than Trump's linking Petitioner to the crime was Erickson's <u>severely impeached and now recanted</u> trial testimony. (Petition, p. 106).

Clearly Trump's identification of Petitioner was the glue that held Petitioner's conviction together through all the different appeals. When Judge Asel denied the Petitioner's 29.15 motion she specifically found credible Trump's trial testimony stating that "upon seeing their photographs he recognized Movant and Erickson as the persons in the parking lot that night." *Ferguson v. State*, 07BA-CV05888, p. 28 (June 12, 2009).¹¹ Judge Asel found that Trump's trial identification of Petitioner was unimpeached.

¹¹ For this Court's convenience, Petitioner submits the relevant portion of Judge Asel's order dated June 12, 2009, as Petitioner's Exhibit 141, and files a copy of that exhibit along with this Reply.

B. Charles Erickson

Erickson's recantation of his trial testimony is fully corroborated by all the available evidence. (Petition, pp. 9-17, 30-53, 121-137). Respondent makes the nonsensical argument that Erickson's trial testimony on cross-examination cannot establish habeas relief because it is not "new." (Sug. Op., p. 40). Obviously, Erickson's trial testimony is not new, but his recantation is.

Petitioner is unaware how the fact that Erickson "wanted to plead guilty" possibly "refutes" his recantation. (Sug. Op., pp. 29-30). It has never been disputed that Erickson wanted to plead guilty. He wanted to plead guilty for no fewer than six reasons, which are set out in the Petition. (Petition, pp. 46-48, 132; HH Erickson 381-82).

Respondent focuses solely on Erickson's fear of receiving the death penalty and ignores the rest.¹² Respondent's contention that Prosecutor Crane was not considering the death penalty is refuted by Prosecutor Crane's own statements to the media. Prior to the trial, Prosecutor Crane explained in a television statement and Columbia Tribune news article that he was considering the death penalty and would be discussing whether to seek it with the victim's family. The televised news report stated, "Crane said he had made no decision about seeking the death penalty." (Pet. Exh. 112). Erickson's fear of being charged with the death penalty was confirmed by his mother in her March 6, 2012

¹² Petitioner inadvertently stated that he was charged with felony murder in the second degree in his Petition. (Petition, p. 5). In actuality, Petitioner was <u>charged</u> with murder in the first degree, and was <u>convicted</u> of murder in the second degree.

interview with the Respondent. (Pet. Exh. 140, p. 53). The issue is not whether Erickson could have been charged with the death penalty, but whether Erickson thought the death penalty was being considered by the prosecutor because of the prosecutor's statements to the media, which cannot be disputed.

Respondent claims it is a "myth" that Erickson was fed information by the police (Sug. Op., p. 43) despite the fact that this Court can view the Erickson interrogation tapes and confirm this happened. (Pet. Exh. 21, 21 (a)) (Petition, pp. 72-76, 125-29). Respondent's citation to Erickson's trial testimony (over a year after he was fed information by the police) about what he told two friends who were never called at trial to corroborate these statements does not alter this conclusion. (Petition, pp. 73-75). Respondent's reliance on what Erickson allegedly told Hawes over a year after he was arrested does not address the issue of whether he was provided with the key details of the crime by the police upon his arrest. (Petition, pp. 73-74). Erickson's recantation is fully supported by all the evidence. (Petition, pp. 9-17, 30-53, 125-37).

Respondent does not dispute that the DVD (R58) reviewed by Judge Green in making a credibility assessment of Erickson did *not* contain the entire trial, was not an official court record, was not created for the purpose of judicial review, contained gaps in testimony, was missing portions of the trial, had poor audio quality, and had various technical issues.¹³ (Petition, pp. 121-24). Instead, Respondent argues that Petitioner

¹³ Respondent implies that Petitioner's only complaint about the video is the fact that it does not show bench conferences. (Sug. Op., p. 32 n.14). This is clearly untrue.

should have objected to the video being submitted into evidence. The flaw in Respondent's argument is that exhibit 58 was not admitted into evidence as the entire trial video; in fact, portions of Erickson's testimony were missing altogether. (Pet. Exh. 125 ¶ 8-10, 15-16). When Respondent moved Exhibit 58 into evidence at the habeas hearing no representation was made that it was the entire Ferguson trial video, rather Mr. Hawke stated "R58, R58 is the copy videotape -- well, not videotape, but this copy of the -- of the CBS footage of the Ryan Ferguson trial."14 Nothing about this representation would have led Petitioner to anticipate that Judge Green would use this incomplete television footage as the exclusive basis for determining Erickson's credibility at trial. Certainly the case law would not have alerted Petitioner to Judge Green's intentions because there is no case in which a reviewing court has watched unofficial television footage of trial testimony to determine witness credibility. Certainly Petitioner's counsel would have objected if a representation had been made that Judge Green was going to rely upon these incomplete videos to assess Erickson's credibility.

C. Procedural Innocence Claims

Under Missouri law, innocence serves a procedural role in habeas corpus jurisprudence. Even if Petitioner's claims are procedurally barred this Court may decide if his new evidence shows "that it is more likely than not that no reasonable juror would have convicted him." *Clay v. Dormire*, 37 S.W.3d 214, 217 (Mo. 2000) (following the

¹⁴ However, other videos presented in the hearing were used by Respondent merely as conduits for presenting Erickson's prior statements. (*E.g.*, HH Erickson 356, 379-8).

lead of *Schlup v. Delo*, 513 U.S. 298, 327 (1995)). Because "habeas corpus is, at its core, an equitable remedy," *id.* at 319 "the ultimate equity on the prisoner's side [is] a sufficient showing of actual innocence." *Withrow v. Williams*, 507 U.S. 680, 700 (1993) (O'Connor, J., concurring in part and dissenting in part). Thus, if a prisoner proves he is probably innocent, "a court cannot have confidence in the outcome of the trial unless the court is also satisfied that the trial was free of nonharmless constitutional error." *Id.* at 316.

A predicate to the actual innocence gateway is the presentation of "new reliable evidence" of actual innocence. Once such evidence is established, "the habeas court must consider all the evidence, old and new, incriminating and exculpatory, without regard to whether it would necessarily be admitted under rules of admissibility that would govern at trial." *House v. Bell*, 547 U.S. 518, 537-38 (2006). The actual innocence determination is a "probabalistic" one "about what reasonable, properly instructed jurors would do." *House*, 547 U.S. at 538. Proper instruction, of course, includes the requirement that the defendant be guilty beyond a reasonable doubt. Thus, a petitioner must show "that more likely than not any reasonable juror would have reasonable doubt." *Id.* at 538. It is not necessary to determine with certainty that the petitioner is guilty or innocent. *Id.*

This Court has held, "The sole evidence tying Ferguson to the crime was the testimony of Erickson and the identification from Trump." *State v. Ferguson*, 325 S.W.3d 400, 419 (Mo.App.W.D. 2010). Judge Green has determined that Trump's recantation is credible and true as to his falsely identifying Petitioner at his trial. Because

the two recantations, either in isolation or combination, constitute new and reliable evidence of innocence, a review of <u>all</u> the evidence must be performed, a review never conducted by Judge Green.

It cannot be overstated : the physical evidence excluded Petitioner and Erickson as the perpetrators, and Petitioner's conviction rests solely on two witnesses who have fully recanted their trial testimony in open court under the penalties of perjury.¹⁵ Petitioner has established a freestanding actual innocence claim as well as the actual innocence gateway. (Petition, pp. 62-64, 97-99).

D. The gateway of innocence allows this Court to consider Petitioner's jury selection claim

On March 29, 2011, this Court denied Petitioner relief on the jury issue, stating, "This denial is without prejudice to Ferguson reasserting this issue in this Court subsequent to the Circuit Court's disposition of the Petition pending there, or from seeking other appropriate relief." *State v. Ferguson*, WD 73705.¹⁶ The only two published cases that address the precise jury issue raised by Petitioner have been granted relief. *State ex rel. Koster v. McCarver*, 376 S.W.3d 46 (Mo.App.E.D. 2012); *Preston v. State*, 325 S.W.3d 420 (Mo.App.E.D. 2010). (*See also* Petition, pp. 91-102). Unlike

¹⁵ The cases cited by Respondent (Sug. Op., p. 24), where the witnesses failed to testify in court and under oath as to their recantations, have no applicability here. (Petition, pp. 108-13)

¹⁶ Petitioner submits this Court's order dated March 29, 2011, as Petitioner's Exhibit 142, and files a copy of that exhibit along with this Reply.

those two cases Petitioner has presented clear and convincing evidence of his actual innocence. Because Petitioner has established by a preponderance of the evidence that no reasonable jury would convict him in light of this new evidence, *supra*, Petitioner has established the "gateway" of innocence that entitles him to review of his otherwise arguably procedurally barred constitutional jury claim. *State ex rel. Woodworth v. Denney*, __S.W.3d __, 2010 WL 3118435, *5 n.5 (Mo. banc Jan. 8, 2013).

Respondent argues that this claim has already been litigated and that Rule 91.22 prevents this Court from considering the issue. (Sup. Op., pp. 53-54).¹⁷ Judge Callahan previously ruled that Petitioner had not at that time alleged any new evidence of actual innocence and denied relief. (Pet. Exh. 118, pp. 2-3). Now, Petitioner has established a gateway of actual innocence based on the recantations. This distinguishes Judge Callahan's ruling. The instant petition has not been filed with any higher court, so no higher court has considered the jury issue in light of Petitioner's actual innocence. As detailed, *supra*, Missouri has recognized that the "actual innocence gateway" allows

¹⁷ Despite the clear holding of *State ex rel. Nixon v. Jaynes, supra*, Respondent contends by way of footnote that Rule 91.22 precludes this Court from granting relief on a "second habeas petition." Once again, Respondent fails to address the ample case law which holds there is no procedural bar to successive petitions in Missouri, and that Petitioner's sole vehicle for challenging the dismissal of a petition for writ of habeas corpus is to refile the petition with a higher court.

previously barred issues to be considered. *Clay*, 37 S.W.3d at 217, adopting *Schlup*, 513 U.S. at 327. The gateway permits this Court to review this claim.

This Court and the Supreme Court summarily dismissed the prior petition (which did not include the gateway innocence claim), without expressly adopting the reasoning set forth in Judge Callahan's ruling. And Judge Callahan's ruling directly conflicts with subsequent appellate court authority which holds that the Lincoln County jury selection was unconstitutional. The merits of Respondent's arguments have been rejected by *Preston* and *McCarver*.

Not only would the failure to grant the writ on the jury issue as to one who is actually innocent constitute a manifest injustice, but denial of relief would deny Petitioner due process and equal protection of the law. Had Petitioner raised the jury selection issue in the Eastern District, based on case precedent he would have been granted relief.

The *McCarver* court held that the defendant had established cause and prejudice to have the jury selection claim reviewed. 376 S.W.3d 46. The appellate court granted relief, holding that the jury selection procedure deprived the defendant of due process of law and a jury drawn from a fair cross-section of the population in violation of the Sixth and Fourteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution and Article 1, Sections 10 and 18(a) of the Missouri Constitution. *Id.* at 49, 54.

Equal protection of the law should not be denied to Petitioner on the identical issue. The decision on this constitutional issue should not be determined by the location of Petitioner's prison. See *State ex rel. James v. Stamps*, 562 S.W.2d 354, 355 (Mo. banc

1978) (holding that equal protection mandates that felons confined in St. Louis medium security institution be afforded the same rights and benefits which accrue to a similarly situated defendant serving a sentence on the same charge in the Missouri Department of Corrections with respect to good conduct credit).

III. EVIDENCE REGARDING MICHAEL BOYD IS NOT BARRED

House v. Bell directs that this Court review the Boyd claim. 547 U.S. at 537-38, 552-53 (considering testimony that another person committed the crime); *Amrine*, 102 S.W.3d at 548 ("[T]he evidence supporting the conviction must be assessed in light of all of the evidence now available."). Petitioner has presented physical evidence, and other evidence, that directly connects Boyd to the crime. (Petition, pp. 54-62). This Court may consider the Boyd evidence "without regard to whether it would necessarily be admitted . . . at trial." *House*, 547 U.S. at 537-38. Finally, Boyd's claim has not been abandoned with this Court because this is an original petition.

IV. BRADY VIOLATIONS

Respondent asks this Court to review the *Brady* violations in isolation, attempting to justify the State's suppression of each item of critical evidence in a vacuum. Respondent makes the fallacious argument that all of the *Brady* violations had no evidentiary value. (Petition, pp. 86-90). To accept Respondent's argument, one must ignore the obvious value of evidence that would have: 1) established perjury by a key State witness (Petition, pp. 80-81), 2) permitted Petitioner to set forth a timeline destroying the State's theory of the case (Petition, pp. 81-85), and 3) provided an alibi for Petitioner (Petition, pp. 85-86). When reviewing a habeas petition premised on an

alleged *Brady* violation, the Court considers *all available evidence* uncovered following the trial. *Griffin*, 347 S.W.3d at 77.

Conclusion

WHEREFORE, Petitioner, Ryan Ferguson, requests that for all the foregoing reasons and the reasons advanced in his Petition, this Court issue a writ of habeas corpus discharging Petitioner from his unconstitutional convictions and sentences with prejudice, or grant any and all other relief deemed appropriate.

Respectfully submitted,

<u>s/Kathleen T. Zellner</u> Kathleen T. Zellner Admitted *pro hac vice* 1901 Butterfield Road, Suite 650 Downers Grove, IL 60515 <u>s/ Samuel Henderson</u> Samuel Henderson, #56330 2015 Bredell Avenue St. Louis, MO 63143 314-775-9798

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I hereby certify that a true and correct copy of the foregoing was sent through the eFiling system, this 22nd day of March, 2013, to:

Stephen D. Hawke Assistant Attorney General P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, MO 65102

<u>s/ Samuel Henderson</u> Samuel Henderson, #56330 2015 Bredell Avenue St. Louis, MO 63143 314-775-9798

	Page 1		Page 3
	IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF COLE COUNTY	1	PROCEEDING
	STATE OF MISSOURI	2	MR. MARTIN: And I have the recorder going.
	STATE EX REL. RYAN FERGUSON,)	3	MR. BELLAMY: Okay. For the record, I'll just put
)	4	down that I have down right at 5 p.m.
	Petitioner,)	5	Today's date, which I don't believe I indicated
		6	on the previous recording, which I should, but it is
	v.) Case No. 11AC-CC00068	7	March the 6th, 2012. It's 5 p.m. We're in the Law
	DAVE DORMIRE, Warden,)	8	Offices of Hamp Ford; Hamp Ford is present.
	Jefferson City Correctional)	9	My name is Page Bellamy. I'm an attorney or
	Center.)	10	assistant attorney general. Also present is Stephen
	Respondent.)	11	Hawke, an assistant attorney general and Greg Martin
		12	and investigator who is principally recording this
	IN RE: MARIANNE ERICKSON	13	interview.
	INTERVIEW LOCATION: Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC	14	EXAMINATION BY MR. BELLAMY:
	3210 Bluff Creek Drive	15	Q. And your name, if you would state, for the
	Columbia, Missouri 65201	16	record, please.
		17	A. Marianne Erickson.
	TRANSCRIBED FROM AUDIO RECORDING	18	Q. And you are in fact, the mother of Charles T.
	MARCH 6, 2012	19	Erickson; is that right?
	Due to the quality of the second due dis	20	A. 1 am.
	Due to the quality of the recorded media, portions were unable to be transcribed. The	21	Q. And currently Charles T. Erickson is in custody
	transcriptionist may also include misinterpreted	22	in the Department of Corrections having been
	words. The transcriber was not present at the time	23	convicted in the murder of Kent Heitholt; is that
	of the recording; therefore, this transcript should not be considered verbatim.	24	right?
-		-	A. That's right.
- 23	Page 2		Page 4
1		10.000	
102	APPEARANCES	ı	Q. Okay. 1'm going to ask you a few questions.
2	A P P E A R A N C E S On Behalf of:	2	We're going to try to go into a little bit of
131	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General	2 3	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have
2 3	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke	2 3 4	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to
131	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov	2 3 4 5	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh.
3 4	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamv@ago.mo.gov	2 3 4 5 6	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow
з	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator	2 3 4 5 6 7	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit
3 4	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh.
3 4 5 6	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already.
3 4 5	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh.
3 4 5 6 7	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Boo 200	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no.
3 4 5 7 8 9 10	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON; Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON; Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. We have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613 hford@fpb-law.com AUDIO RECORDING WAS TRANSCRIBED BY:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording we will generate a copy of this to be provided to you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg Martin, Investigator Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613 hford@fpb-law.com AUDIO RECORDING WAS TRANSCRIBED BY: Danielle Y. Moser	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording we will generate a copy of this to be provided to you and your attorney Mr Mr. Ford. We will also be
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613 hford@fpb-law.com AUDIO RECORDING WAS TRANSCRIBED BY: Danielle Y. Moser Midwest Litigation Services	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 14 15 6 17 18 9 20	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording we will generate a copy of this to be provided to you and your attorney Mr Mr. Ford. We will also be responsible for providing a copy of this to the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613 hford@fpb-law.com AUDIO RECORDING WAS TRANSCRIBED BY: Danielle Y. Moser Midwest Litigation Services 3432 West Truman Boulevard Suite 207	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 17 18 9 20 21	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording we will generate a copy of this to be provided to you and your attorney Mr Mr. Ford. We will also be
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	On Behalf of: Missouri Assistant Attorney General Stephen D. Hawke Stephen.hawke@ago.mo.gov William Page Bellamy Page.bellamy@ago.mo.gov Greg.martin@ago.mo.gov Broadway State Office Building 221 West High Street Fourth Floor P.O. Box 899 Jefferson City, Missouri 65102 (573) 751-3321 Ford, Parshall & Baker, LLC Hamp Ford 3210 Bluff Creek Drive Columbia, Missouri 65201 (573) 449-2613 hford@fpb-law.com AUDIO RECORDING WAS TRANSCRIBED BY: Danielle Y. Moser Midwest Litigation Services 3432 West Truman Boulevard	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 0 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 21 2 3 12 2 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 12 12 14 5 10 11 2 12 10 11 2 12 10 11 2 12 10 11 2 12 10 11 2 12 10 11 2 12 11 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 1	 We're going to try to go into a little bit of background of your son, Charles Erickson. We have interviewed your husband prior to A. Uh-huh. Q this interview. And hopefully that will allow us to speed things up a little bit A. Uh-huh. Q having received some information already. A. Uh-huh. Q. we have agreed MR. FORD: Try to say yes or no. MS. ERICKSON: Oh. MR. FORD: It people we all do that. MS. ERICKSON: Yes. MR. FORD: So, you know, but it's helpful when they read this later on or or listen to it. MR. BELLAMY: We anticipate that from this recording we will generate a copy of this to be provided to you and your attorney Mr Mr. Ford. We will also be responsible for providing a copy of this to the attorney's in this case for the other side, so to

÷

2.8

'Aqu'

MIDWEST LITIGATION SERVICES Phone: 1.800.280.3376

1	(Pages	1	to	4)
	EXH	IB	Т	
	140			

1

9.1. - . .

فتساليه الكرابية المكالية فالكرام الالمالة

Page 5Page 71MR. BELLAMY: Okay. And, I think, I've in0. And what are their names and ages if you can tell2discussions with your attorney, but I vanted to make0. And what are their names and ages if you can tell3clear, because we're doing an interview today, which14I'll call an informal interview today, which36the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be0. Okay.7precluded from trying to seek a deposition or0. Aday.8something in the future or have you testify at a69hearing at a later date; you understand that?0. Okay.10MS. BELLAMY: I can't guarantee that that won't111happen by having this conversation.1012happen by having this conversation.1013QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 'I can't guarantee that that won't1114MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right.1515Q. Ould you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole1616Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole1717Q but whate are you currently employed?A in the research reactor.2020A in the research reactor.2121Q. Okay.22A in the research reactor.2322A in the research reactor.23Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was21filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson?2422A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the2332Q. Okay.
2 discussions with your attorney, but I wanted to make 2 me? 3 clear, because we're doing an interview today, which 3 A. He has a sister, Carolyn Erickson, who is three 4 I'll call an informing in the future or have you testify at a 9 9 9 6 the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be 6 A. So she will be 25 this year. 7 7 Q. And does she reside in Columbia? 8 A. So she will be 25 this year. 7 9 hearing at a later date; you understand that? 9 Q. Okay. Obviously, we are here today to ask some 10 MR. BELLAMY: I canif guarantee that that won't 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent 11 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 12 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q they are making the Department of Corrections because when somebody 17 Q. Okay. 10 to f detail 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q they are making the Department of Corrections 18 that? 20 who the heare pou currently employed? 14 A. Uh-huh. 19 Q to ture therese
2 discussions with your attorney, but l wanted to make 2 me? 3 clear, because we're doing an interview today, which 3 A. He has a sister, Carolyn Erickson, who is three 4 11 clear, that does not mean that either 5 Q. Okay. 6 the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be 6 A. So she will be 25 this year. 7 Q. And does she reside in Columbia? 8 something in the future or have you testify at a 9 hearing at a later date; you understand that? 9 12 happen by having this conversation. 11 12 happen by having this conversation. 12 13 MR. BELLAMY: I can/t guarantee that that won't 14 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 15 Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 17 Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 16 and our job is to represent the state of 18 hatr? 20 but where are you currently employed? A Ia do. 19 Q but where are you currently employed? A Ia do. 23 Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was 19 Q but where
3 clear, bccause we're doing an interview today, which 1'll call an informal interview without a court 3 A. He has a sister, Carolyn Erickson, who is three years younger. She was born in 1987, in September. 4 1'll call an informal interview without a court 4 years younger. She was born in 1987, in September. 6 the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be precluded from trying to seek a deposition or something in the future or have you testify at a hearing at a later date; you understand that? 7 Q. And does the reside in Columbia? 10 MS. ERICKSON: I do. 9 Q. Cokay. Obviously, we are here today to ask some questions about this case. We represent the State of questions about this case. We represent the State of 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent happen by having this conversation. 10 12 happen by having this conversation. 11 13 MS. ERICKSON: I understand. 12 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 14 15 Q. Colud you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole to to fdetail 15 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q. Okay. 17 Q. And what do you do for them? 2 2 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 2 2 A. I have Masters Degree in microb
41'll call an informal interview without a court reporter, et cetera, that does not mean that either reporter, et cetera, that does not mean that either something at a later date; you understand that?6MS. ERICKSON: I do. MR. BELLAMY: I can't guarantee that that won't the ARP of MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right.A. Uh-huh.7Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole I to f detail A. Ob, at the University of Missouri Q. And bus there are you currently employed?A. I do.7A. Oba, at the University of Missouri
5 reporter, et cetera, that does not mean that either 5 Q. Okay. 6 the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be 5 Q. Okay. 7 Q. And does she reside in Columbia? 7 Q. Okay. 7 Q. Okay. 8 something in the future or have you testify at a hearing at a later date; you understand that? 9 Q. Okay. Obviously, we are here today to ask some questions about this case. We represent the State of 10 MS. ERICKSON: I do. 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent the State of 11 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q. Could you tell me where, and J won't ask a whole 16 16 Q. Could you tell me where, and J won't ask a whole 16 17 Id our job is to represent them; do you understand 18 A. Uh-huh. 15 19 Q. Okay. 10 10 ot job is to represent them; do you understand that this case was 21 Q. Okay. 20 22 A. oh, at the University of Missouri 20 23 Q. And wat do you do for them? 24 3 A. I'm a microbiologist in th
6 the State or the attorneys for Ryan Ferguson would be 6 A. So she will be 25 this year. 7 Q. And box sho resides in Columbia? 8 something in the future or have you testify at a 9 hearing at a later date; you understand that? 9 MS. ERICKSON: 1 do. 10 MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't 11 happen by having this conversation. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 13 MS. ERICKSON: 1 understand. 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 16 Q. Could you tell me where, and J won't ask a whole 17 Iot of detail 18 A. Uh-huh. 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 20 A. oh, at the University of Missouri 21 Q. Okay. 22 A in the research reactor. 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in microbiology from the 31 microbiologist through the NRM. 25 Colday. And just briefly if you could tell me your 26 Pa
 precluded from trying to seek a deposition or something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have you testify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a something in the future or have pout estify at a some interval to a something in the future or have pout estify at a some interval to a something in the future or have pout estify at a some interval to a something in the future or have pout estify at a since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public we have lived. page a future of the and microbiology positions depending on where in were dived. page a future of the somethat and microbiology positions depending on where in the cologies through the ASCP and a registered microbiology in the somethat? page a somethat and microbiology positions depending on where in the cologies through the ASCP and a registered microbiology in the somethat? page a somethat and microbiology positions depending on where in the cologies through the ASCP and a registered microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiology and
 something in the future or have you testify at a hearing at a later date; you understand that? MS. ERICKSON: 1 do. MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't happen by having this conversation. MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't happen by having this conversation. MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't happen by having this conversation. MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't happen by having this conversation. MR. BELLAMY: 1 understand. MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 10 of detail Iot of detail Q. Okay. A. Uh-huh. Q but where are you currently employed? A in the research reactor. Q. And hwat do you do for them? A in the research reactor. Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your Page 6 educational background to do the job you do. A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiology for the microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist is since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public he acth and microbiology positions depending on where We have lived. A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist is since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public he we have lived. M. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist is since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public he we have lived. M. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No M. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No M. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No
 9 hearing at a later date; you understand that? 10 MS. ERICKSON: 1 do. 11 MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarantee that that won't 12 happen by having this conversation. 13 MS. ERICKSON: 1 understand. 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 16 Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 do. 18 A. Uh-huh. 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. 1 do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 21 Q. Okay. 23 A in the research reactor. 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 10 educational background to do the job you do. 21 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. 26 A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public a. Well, 1 have been a registered microbiologist a since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public a hearting at a later date; you understand go with a direrobiology positions depending on where 10 we have lived. 11 Missouri and framakly specifically, we represent the State of Missouri and framakly specifically, we represent the State of Missouri and framakly specifically, we represent the Corrections because when somebody files an action like this 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q. Colud you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 16 by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 27 A. I do. 29 A. I do the ibo you do. 20 And how long have you done that? 31 and I have worked in a variety of public 32 health and microbiology positions depending on where 33 bout. 34 back maximum and the there to the positions depending on where 35 by the fight could you tell me a li
10 MS. ERICKSON: 1 do. 10 questions about this case. We represent the State of 11 MR. BELLAMY: 1 can't guarante that that won't 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent 12 happen by having this conversation. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 13 MS. ERICKSON: 1 understand. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 16 warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case 16 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 17 Iot of detail 10 and our job is to represent them; do you understand 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. and what do you do for them? 20 Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was 21 Q. And what do you do for them? 22 A. I do. 23 22 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 25 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 23 Q. And what do yo
11 MR. BELLAMY: I can't guarantee that that won't 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent 12 happen by having this conversation. 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent 12 happen by having this conversation. 11 Missouri and frankly specifically, we represent 13 MS. ERICKSON: I understand. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 16 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 A. Uh-huh. 17 tot of detail 14 A. Uh-huh. 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. 1do. 20 A. Gay. 21 filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A in the research reactor. 22 A. 1 do. 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave Page 6 1 educational background to do the job you do. A. I have Masters Degree
12 happen by having this conversation. 12 the Department of Corrections because when somebody 13 MS. ERICKSON: 1 understand. 13 files an action like this 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 13 files an action like this 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 15 Q they are making the Department of Corrections 18 A. Uh-huh. 15 Q they are making the Department of Corrections 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 14 A. Uh-huh. 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. And what do you do for them? 20 Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was 21 Q. Okay. And what do you do for them? 22 A. I do. 23 Q. And what do you do to for them? 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 24 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 3 educational background to do the job you do. 2 A. I understand. 3
13 MS. ERICKSON: 1 understand. 13 files an action like this 14 MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right. 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 A. Uh-huh. 16 Question detail 14 A. Uh-huh. 18 A. Uh-huh. 16 warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 and our job is to represent them; do you understand 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 20 Q. Okay. 21 21 Q. Okay. 21 filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 24 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 23 Q. And hyou the do the job you do. 24 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 13 rise to us being here today. 35 Q. And how long have you done that? 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 36 Q. And how long have you done that? 3 Q.
14MR. BELLAMY: Okay? All right.14A. Uh-huh.15QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:15Q they are making the Department of Corrections16Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole16warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case17lot of detail16and our job is to represent them; do you understand18A. Uh-huh.17and our job is to represent them; do you understand19Q but where are you currently employed?19A. I do.20A. Oh, at the University of Missouri20Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was21Q. Okay.21filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson?22A in the research reactor.23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.24a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave26Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.1rise to us being here today.3Q. And how long have you done that?2A. I understand.4University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM.3Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues. Athlete,
15 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 15 Q they are making the Department of Corrections warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case and our job is to represent them; do you understand 16 Q. Could you tell me where, and J won't ask a whole 16 warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case and our job is to represent them; do you understand 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 20 Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was 21 Q. Okay. 21 filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A in the research reactor. 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and 25 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 24 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 30 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 25 O. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 24 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered 1 rise to us being here today. 25 Q. And how long have you done that? 2
16 Q. Could you tell me where, and I won't ask a whole 16 Warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case 17 lot of detail 17 warden the Respondent or the Defendant in the case 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. 1 do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 20 Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was 21 Q. Okay. 21 filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A in the research reactor. 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 24 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 24 a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave Page 6 Page 6 1 educational background to do the job you do. 1 2 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 3 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 4 microbiologist through the NRM. 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about
17 lot of detail 17 and our job is to represent them; do you understand 18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 20 Q. Okay. 20 21 Q. Okay. 21 filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A in the research reactor. 22 A. I do. 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 22 A. I do. 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 25 obviously a little bit about the events that gave Page 6 Page 8 1 educational background to do the job you do. 1 2 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 3 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 4 microbiologist through the NRM. 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 5 microbiologist uhro
18 A. Uh-huh. 18 that? 19 Q but where are you currently employed? 19 A. I do. 20 A. Oh, at the University of Missouri 20 Q. Okay. 21 Q. Okay. 20 A. are in the research reactor. 20 22 A in the research reactor. 21 Chand what do you do for them? 22 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 24 A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 25 obviously a little bit about the events that gave Page 6 Page 8 1 educational background to do the job you do. 1 2 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 3 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in 3 Q. And how long have you done that? 3 4 microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered 4 Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he 5 microbi
19Q but where are you currently employed?19A. I do.20A. Oh, at the University of Missouri20Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was21Q. Okay.21filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson?22A in the research reactor.22A. I do.23Q. And what do you do for them?23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding25Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your25Obviously a little bit about the events that gavePage 6Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.2A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the33University of Illinois and I am a specialist in34microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered45microbiologist through the NRM.56Q. And how long have you done that?67A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist77A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist78since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public89health and microbiology positions depending on where910we have lived.10
20A. Oh, at the University of Missouri20Q. Okay. And you understand that this case was21Q. Okay.21filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson?22A in the research reactor.22A. 1 do.23Q. And what do you do for them?23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. 1'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.24a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave25Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your25Page 626Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.1rise to us being here today.2A. 1 have Masters Degree in microbiology from the3Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about3University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM.Q. And how long have you done that?Q. And how long have you done that?7A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public 98A. No major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about.10we have lived.10hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
21 Q. Okay. 21 .filed by attorneys for Ryan Ferguson? 22 A in the research reactor. 22 A. 1 do. 23 Q. And what do you do for them? 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 24 A. 1'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. 23 Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 24 a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and 25 Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your 25 Page 6 Page 8 1 educational background to do the job you do. 1 rise to us being here today. 2 2 A. 1 have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 3 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in 3 Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 4 microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered 4 Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he 5 g. And how long have you done that? 6 major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking 6 health and microbiology positions depending on where 9 very up to ninth grade football. No
22A in the research reactor.22A. 1 do.23Q. And what do you do for them?23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.24a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave25Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your24a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave26Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.1rise to us being here today.2A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the2A. I understand.3University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM.3Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about.6Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where health and microbiology positions depending on where 10810we have lived.10
23Q. And what do you do for them?23Q. Okay. And so our case is going to be surrounding24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program.24a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave25Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your2526Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.1rise to us being here today.2A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the2A. I understand.3University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM.3Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about charles as he grew up about his his health, how he how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about.7A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived.810we have lived.10
24A. I'm a microbiologist in their CGMP Program. Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your24 25a little bit about Charles Erickson's background and obviously a little bit about the events that gave28Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do. 21rise to us being here today.2A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the 31rise to us being here today.3University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiologist through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM.30. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about 64Microbiologist through the NRM.5 how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about.7A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived.810we have lived.10
25Q. And just briefly if you could tell me your25obviously a little bit about the events that gavePage 6Page 6Page 81educational background to do the job you do.1rise to us being here today.2A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the2A. I understand.3University of Illinois and I am a specialist in3Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about4microbiology through the ASCP and a registered4Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he5microbiologist through the NRM.5 how his health was as he at a younger age? Any6Q. And how long have you done that?6major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking7A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist7about.8since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public8A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know,9health and microbiology positions depending on where9very up to ninth grade football. No10we have lived.10hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 educational background to do the job you do. A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. rise to us being here today. A. I understand. Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues. I guess, is what I'm asking about. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 educational background to do the job you do. A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. rise to us being here today. A. I understand. Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he - how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 A. I have Masters Degree in microbiology from the University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. A. I understand. Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 University of Illinois and I am a specialist in microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. Q. All right. Could you tell me a little bit about Charles as he grew up about his his health, how he charles as he grew up about his his health, how he charles as he grew up about his his health, how he charles as he grew up about his his health, how he major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 microbiology through the ASCP and a registered microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. d. Microbiology through the ASCP and a registered d. And how long have you done that? d. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist d. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist d. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 microbiologist through the NRM. Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. b. Interference of the microbiologist b. Interference of the microbiologist b. Interference of the microbiologist c. how his health was as he at a younger age? Any major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 Q. And how long have you done that? A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. G. And how long have you done that? major problems or issues, I guess, is what I'm asking about. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 A. Well, I have been a registered microbiologist since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. about. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 since 1983. And I have worked in a variety of public health and microbiology positions depending on where we have lived. A. No major problems or issues. Athlete, you know, very up to ninth grade football. No hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
 9 health and microbiology positions depending on where 9 very up to ninth grade football. No 10 hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
10 we have lived. 10 hospitalizations in terms of admissions into the
12 and your family lived in Illinois? 12 eighth grade; he it was a period of 48 to 72 hours
13 A. Yes, uh-huh. 13 and was treated as directed by the physician at home
14 Q. Subsequent to that you had a stint in Ohio? 14 and recovered fine.
15 A. Right. We were there for five years. 15 And, you know, we our families have
16 Q. In in Cincinnati? 16 allergies. The most significant chronic disorder
17 A. Uh-huh. 17 that I would say he has is what they call a topic
18 Q. Okay. Subsequent to that you then moved to 18 allergy. And he was treated with allergy shots for
19 Missouri to Columbia? 19 that, and, occasionally, antihistamines.
 Missouri to Columbia? A. Right. Missouri to Columbia? Description Description Description He's never had any head injuries of any kind that
 Missouri to Columbia? A. Right. Q. And I understand that your son, Charles Erickson, You're aware of?
 Missouri to Columbia? A. Right. Q. And I understand that your son, Charles Erickson, was born in 1984; is that right? Missouri to Columbia? that, and, occasionally, antihistamines. Q. He's never had any head injuries of any kind that you're aware of? A. What time span; before the 2001 Heitholt
 Missouri to Columbia? A. Right. Q. And I understand that your son, Charles Erickson, was born in 1984; is that right? A. Correct. Missouri to Columbia? that, and, occasionally, antihistamines. Q. He's never had any head injuries of any kind that you're aware of? A. What time span; before the 2001 Heitholt incident?
19Missouri to Columbia?19that, and, occasionally, antihistamines.20A. Right.20Q. He's never had any head injuries of any kind that21Q. And I understand that your son, Charles Erickson,21you're aware of?22was born in 1984; is that right?22A. What time span; before the 2001 Heitholt

MIDWEST LITIGATION SERVICES

www.midwestlitigation.com Phone: 1.800.280.3376

Fax: 314.644.1334

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

E.

	Page 9		Page 11
1	skin or caused a concussion. I remember one time	1	meeting with the state coordinator for gifted
2	when he was skateboarding and he hit a rut and he	2	education and explained to us that they didn't have a
з	went up over. He didn't land on his head though so I	3	program for him in that school. Pardon me.
4	can't think of any true injuries.	4	And made some suggestions about what
5	Q. And, again, by that I'm asking if he had any	5 6	extracurricular things we could do to enhance his
6	serious head trauma that resulted in you said he	6	education experience through grade school.
7	had no hospitalizations at a young age	7	We moved to Ohio and his transition in school
8	A. Uh-huh.	8	from the second grade in Illinois to the third grade
9	Q is that true even today?	9	in Ohio was very rough. There were a lot he
10	A. Yes.	10	reported that there were a lot of bullies and they
11	Q. Okay. And to your knowledge, no serious head	11	had done some things in second grade that he didn't
12	injuries of any kind that warranted significant	12	do in second grade in Illinois and so he was behind
13	medical treatment?	13	in some areas. And that was a first experience for
14	A. Before he went to prison?	14	him, you know, to struggle.
15	Q. Yes.	15	Through grade school, however, he recovered very
16	A. Correct.	16	well. And he was, again, identified as a gifted
17	Q. Okay. After he went to prison are you aware of	17	student and wasn't challenged very much in the public
18	any trauma that he's received to his head area or	18	school there.
19	anything else since he's been in the Department of	19	He attended seventh grade there and was ran
20	Corrections?	20	cross country and was good at it, and was in the
21	A. Yes.	21	choir, played viola. He was also a diver and a
22	Q. Can you describe what you understand that to be?	22	wrestler in grade school.
23	A. He told me that in a fight with another offender	23	And we moved to Columbia and once again his
24	the offender pushed his head into a concrete wall and	24	transition was rough. He you know, academically
25	he ended up with a large laceration that had to be	25	Cincinnati schools didn't have the good middle school
	Page 10		Page 12
1	closed with staples.	1	program that they have in Columbia. So he wasn't as
2			program that they have in Columbia. So he wash t as
	Q. Is there anything about your contact with him	2	a responsible student as the students he was in class
3	since that incident that causes you to believe he's		a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa
3 4	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects	2 3 4	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need
3 4 5	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or	2 3 4 5	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that.
3 4 5 6	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No.	2 3 4 5 6	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring
3 4 5 6 7	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory?	2 3 4 5 6 7	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia,
3 4 5 7 8	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade.
3 4 5 7 8	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for
3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 9	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 0 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 23 16 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 0 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 10 11 10 11 2 15 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. Q but generally speaking in grade school then 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 9 20	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally been affiliated with in Ohio schools.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. Q but generally speaking in grade school then high school how was he? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 4 15 16 7 8 9 20 21	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally been affiliated with in Ohio schools. Q. Like what? What are the negative influences
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. Q but generally speaking in grade school then high school how was he? A. Initially in grade school in Illinois he was a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally been affiliated with in Ohio schools. Q. Like what? What are the negative influences you're referring to?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 0 11 12 14 15 6 7 8 9 0 11 22 23	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. Q but generally speaking in grade school then high school how was he? A. Initially in grade school in Illinois he was a top student and his test scores were through the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22 23	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally been affiliated with in Ohio schools. Q. Like what? What are the negative influences you're referring to? A. Oh. Drug abuse well, he he was involved in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 since that incident that causes you to believe he's received any brain injury or anything that affects his speech or A. No. Q anything that affects his memory? A. No. Q. Okay. He seems to be the same Charles as before as far as your ability to have conversations with him. A. Certainly. Q. And he's not complained to you of any memory loss in that regard from that injury? A. No. Q. And with respect to his school days how would you describe as a student? And you don't have to take me through every single grade A. Uh-huh. Q but generally speaking in grade school then high school how was he? A. Initially in grade school in Illinois he was a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	a responsible student as the students he was in class with in Columbia. And his grades you know, he wa taking Latin and Algebra and things you really need to have good discipline for. And he lacked that. And so we enrolled him in an afterschool tutoring program called Focus on Learning here in Columbia, and to help him to improve his study skills and to be more successful in the eighth grade. Then however, and we also arranged for special tutoring by the Latin teacher. And there were it was my opinion, and I was a substitute teacher in his school as well as a parent of him as a student so I was in the school and the classrooms, you know, that there were many more negative influences there socially than he had ever experienced elsewhere. And I think he fell subject to those negative influences as a result of not fitting in with the honors group that he had formally been affiliated with in Ohio schools. Q. Like what? What are the negative influences you're referring to?

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

MIDWEST LITIGATION SERVICES www.midwestlitigation.com Phone: 1.800.280.3376

A STREET, STRE

n, 31. 2. · ·

1

	Page 13		Page 15
	ought it to school and he handed them out,	1	had in his personal life, like driving a car, that
	and Charlie took one and he gave it to some	2	were important for him to consider at that age. You
	and the other boy went to the cafeteria,	3	know, he was 15 and a half and you know, if he was
	o they all got taken in to the juvenile	4	going to drive a car he had to have a B average and
	nd it was a very serious charge.	5	he had to be, you know, clean and sober and try very
	- how old would this would this he had	6	hard at school to be a good student. And as well be
7 been at th		7	a responsible citizen at home.
	et's see, '84 this was '99; he would have	8	So, you know, we had believed up to the point
	oing on 15.	9	where he was arrested with a number of other students
	hat the first incident you noticed some	10	at a party that he had remained clean and sober and
	at least with authorities that caused the	11	was not involved in the drug scene anymore at the
	to become involved.	12	high school level.
	ah. Oh, yeah. Yeah, definitely.	13	Q. So you believed he was living up to the contract;
	did you note a substance abuse issue or	14	was he able to drive? Did he keep a B average?
16 A. Ninth	r if you did?	15	A. He did not have a B average until after November
	grade. It was right around the time that	16	of 2001 at which point he did we did take him for
	d excuse me he decided to quit nd it was obvious that to us because we	17	a drivers' license, we arranged for driving
	dence of marijuana use that he needed	18	driving lessons and took him for a driving test and
20 interventio		19 20	he passed and he got a used car. This was in December of 2001 so he was at that point 17 and a
	did you find?	20	이가 경험한 것은 것 같은 것 같은 것 것 같이 있는 것 같은 것 같은 것이 있는 것이 있는 것 같은 것 같
- 해외에 가슴에 드는 것 같은 것 같아요. 이 가슴 옷을 걸려야 한다. 같	e, it was I think it was a pipe. It was	22	half, which is late by some people's standards, but it was late because we made it late because he was
	e asked our minister for help in locating	23	there was no reason why, in our minds, he couldn't
	who could address help us to address the	24	achieve a B average we thought.
	nd he referred us to a local psychologist	25	Now, in November of 2001, because he was not
	Fade 14		Page 16
1 and after a	Page 14	1	Page 16
1 and after a 2 him and w	series of appointments individually with	1	being a successful a student as we expected that he
2 him and w	a series of appointments individually with th the family he admitted you know, we -	2	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri
2 him and w 3 - we didn'	a series of appointments individually with /ith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not	2 3	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed
2 him and w 3 - we didn' 4 mine, it's	a series of appointments individually with /ith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for	2 3 4	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of
 2 him and w 3 - we didn' 4 mine, it's 5 multiple d 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative.	2 3 4 5	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success.
 2 him and w 3 - we didn' 4 mine, it's 5 multiple d 6 The family 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know,	2 3 4 5 6	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday?
 2 him and w 3 - we didn' 4 mine, it's 5 multiple d 6 The family 7 real tough 	a series of appointments individually with with the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his	2 3 4 5 6 7	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes.
 2 him and w 3 - we didn' 4 mine, it's 5 multiple d 6 The family 7 real tough 8 own after 9 Q. What 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know,	2 3 4 5 6	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday?
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju 	a series of appointments individually with /ith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju 	a series of appointments individually with with the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success.Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday?A. Yes.Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time?A. Right.
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju 	a series of appointments individually with with the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju A. Mariju 	a series of appointments individually with with the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju A. Mariju A.	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana. tana, yeah.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana. tana, yeah. ing else at that time?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana, tana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done?
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju Q. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we - t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was iana. Isana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. his counselor that you went to see was that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju Q. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th Br. Barban 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was iana. Isana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. his counselor that you went to see was that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th B. Dr. Barban A. Yes. 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana. tana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. his counselor that you went to see was that ra Bauer?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for that car and began successfully getting a B average.
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th B. Dr. Barban A. Yes. Q. In Columna 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was nana. Iana. Iana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. his counselor that you went to see was that ra Bauer? umbia?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 15 16 17 8 9 20	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th Dr. Barban A. Yes. Q. In Coli A. Right. 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana. tana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. his counselor that you went to see was that tra Bauer? umbia? And, I guess, more than a counselor; she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for that car and began successfully getting a B average. He also became real involved in the DECA. It's a it's a business commerce high school competition
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th Dr. Barban A. Yes. Q. In Coli A. Right. was a PhD 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana, tana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. tis counselor that you went to see was that tra Bauer? umbia? And, I guess, more than a counselor; she psychologist and so we had a series of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for that car and began successfully getting a B average. He also became real involved in the DECA. It's a
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th Dr. Barban A. Yes. Q. In Coli A. Right. was a PhD contracts w 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. ana, ana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. bis counselor that you went to see was that ra Bauer? umbia? And, I guess, more than a counselor; she psychologist and so we had a series of with Charlie as he prefers to be called.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. Heactually buckled down because he was so anxious for that car and began successfully getting a B average. He also became real involved in the DECA. It's ait's a business commerce high school competition group and went to national championships in Salt Lak City the spring of 2002.
 him and w we didn' mine, it's multiple d The family real tough own after Q. What A. Mariju A. Mariju Q. Anyth A. No. Q. Okay. A. Not th Q. Was th B. Dr. Barban A. Yes. Q. In Coli A. Right. was a PhD contracts w And we th 	a series of appointments individually with vith the family he admitted you know, we t have proof. It was always, it's not not mine. You know, we took him for rug tests and they were always negative. y doctor arranged those. And, you know, to prove and finally he admitted it on his being in counseling for several sessions. was the substance that he was tana. tana, tana, yeah. ing else at that time? at I know of. tis counselor that you went to see was that tra Bauer? umbia? And, I guess, more than a counselor; she psychologist and so we had a series of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	 being a successful a student as we expected that he could be we took him to the University of Missouri counseling assessment program and had him assessed for potential deficits that might explain his lack of academic success. Q. Was that Dr. Greg Holiday? A. Yes. Q. And was it just an assessment and a report was generated at that time? A. Right. Q. Was there any counseling or anything that occurred from that point on where he would see somebody regularly or you just had the assessment done? A. No, has the assessment done, saw the family doctor to check on potential neurological problems. There was no more counseling that was done. He actually buckled down because he was so anxious for that car and began successfully getting a B average. He also became real involved in the DECA. It's a it's a business commerce high school competition group and went to national championships in Salt Lake

Fax: 314.644.1334

4 (Pages 13 to 16)

"Zin " i"

3

.

	Page 17	-0-0	Page 19
1	school. Thinking he would possibly do that instead	1	School he in fact, he took several levels of the
2	of going to college right a way.	2	marketing class and part of the curriculum was to be
3	Q. Now, was there anything what did he do to go	3	paired to speak in public and to know the principals
4	to the national competition? What was in spring	4	of good management in marketing of different types of
5	of 2002 what did he have to do a presentation?	5	products; whether it was restaurant or manufacturing
6	Was he did he have to give a speech?	6	or some other kind of service.
7	A. It was a variety of different activities	7	Q. So he had to have a pretty good business sense l
8	organized by the DECA association of Rockbridge High	8	assume to advance to that competition?
9	School where they answered prompts in public that	9	A. Yeah, it was a great surprise to us.
10	were related to their specific area of of	10	Q. (Laughter.)
11	expertise in the DECA group. They had different	11	A. You know
12	his was in retail management and that was his area of	12	Q. But was this something he had to prepare for and
13	learned expertise as a junior as much as a junior	13	
14	in high school can know.	14	A. Yes.
15	And and so there were competitions were	15	Q study and work on and then be able to remember
16	judges looked at responses to questions that were	16	and relay all the all the things he had done?
17	made by the participants and they	17	A. Uh-huh, yeah.
18	Q. Were these written or were these oral	18	Q. So at least, at that point in time up and to
19	A. Oral and written. Oral and written, but I think	19	that point in time, had noticed any problems with his
20	the it was a three tiered system where there was a	20	ability to remember or his memory of any kind?
21	district competition and if you did well in that you	21	A. In reading Dr. Holiday's groups assessment it was
22	went to the state competition and if you did well in	22	clear to me that compared to other individuals they
23	that you went to the national competition.	23	had tested that his memory was deficient and Q. Had you ever noticed anything?
24 25	Q. How many were involved in that DECA group that advanced to the nationals?	24	 A. No, except the lack of able academic performance,
25		2.5	
	Page 18		Page 20
1	A. Oh, I think, about 20.	1	which I had to attribute to poor preparation and lack
2	Q. Okay. So did all three of them when their	2	of recall. If prepared you know, the big question
3	districts and then all three of them one the state	3	is: If prepared?
4	and then all three of them go to got to go to	4	is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any
4 5	and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where	4	is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're
4 5 6	and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people	4 5 6	is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of?
4 5 6 7	and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school.	4 5 6 7	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no.
4 5 6 7 8	and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay.	4 5 6 7 8	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been
4 5 7 8 9	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups 	4 5 7 8 9	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed?
4 5 7 8 9 10	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the 	4 5 7 8 9 10	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard
4 5 7 8 9 10 11	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know.
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, he didn't when nothing 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical treatments of any kind up and 'til he went to prison
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, he didn't when nothing Q. So was this something you'd been a given topic 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical treatments of any kind up and 'til he went to prison for any issues or problems associated with his
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, he didn't when nothing Q. So was this something you'd been a given topic and have to present on or something you'd be 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical treatments of any kind up and 'til he went to prison for any issues or problems associated with his ability to think, speak clearly, remember?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, he didn't when nothing Q. So was this something you'd been a given topic and have to present on or something you'd be researching over a period of time or how does do 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical treatments of any kind up and 'til he went to prison for any issues or problems associated with his ability to think, speak clearly, remember? A. In terms of speech therapy or
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 and then all three of them go to got to go to nationals or did was this a pairing down where they started with a whole bunch of people A. Oh, well, that was just their high school. Q. Okay. A. So that this these DECA competition groups were drew from all the high schools in the district. And then then all the high schools in the state would meet and there would be another competition and you had to get in the top three, I guess, to go on. Q. Okay. And he finished in the top three A. In the state and then went to the national level and so Q. How'd how'd he do at nationals? A. He was in the top ten, but he didn't you know, he didn't when nothing Q. So was this something you'd been a given topic and have to present on or something you'd be 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 is: If prepared? Q. Well, has had he ever been diagnosed with any mental diseases or defects of any kind that you're aware of? A. Before he went to prison, no. Q. Okay. Since he went to prison has he been diagnosed? A. You know, I don't know. I've heard I've heard that he might have been, but I don't, myself, know. Q. But as far as his ability if he prepared he is fine to do the work? If he took the time to prepare he can do the work in school or could do the work in school? A. I would think so. I think so. Q. Do you think substance abuse played any role? A. I think it certainly may have. Q. Did he ever receive any kind of medical treatments of any kind up and 'til he went to prison for any issues or problems associated with his ability to think, speak clearly, remember?

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

	MID	WEST	LI	TIGATI	ON	SERVICES
www.midwestlitigation.	COM	Phon	e:	1.800.2	280	.3376

1. N 1. 1

	Page 21		Page 23
1	psychologist Dr. Holiday	1	A. Ryan had a car. He frequently drove Charlie to
2	A. Oh. Oh, okay.	2	school and home 'cause Charlie did not have a car.
3	Q. I'm wondering did he go and Dr. Bauer did he	З	He could have taken the bus, but Ryan was didn't
4	see anybody else about any other of these issues?	4	live far away and often made the ride available.
5	A. He was he was an inpatient not an	5	Q. Did they seem to be good friends?
6	inpatient; he was an outpatient at Pathways two	6	A. Yeah, they did. They did seem to be good
7	times.	7	friends. They they first met on the track team in
8	Q. Was that substance abuse	8	the eighth grade at West Junior High School and his -
9	A. Yes.	9	 his mother and 1 drove the boys to different
10	Q related.	10	practices and, you know, we had favorable impression
11	A. Right. And and he attended many sessions and	11	of the family.
12	had many negative drug test; never had a positive	12	Scott Turner was another young man that
13	drug test; graduated a couple of days before that	13	frequently socialized with Charlie. He and Charlie
14	Halloween party in 2001 from Pathways. 1 had	14	went to semi-formal dance together in the in their
15	referred him back myself to Pathways because of	15	sophomore year. And their invitation to that came
16	suspicions regarding his likely substance abuse.	16	through Scott to Charlie. It was a women's
17	Actually, I referred him to the juvenile office.	17	organization at the Mizzou campus and kind of
18	They did an assessment then and then they referred	18	surprised us. They wore tuxes and, you know, it was
19	him to Pathways.	19	interesting and had a nice time.
20	Q. When when you said he had some pressures put	20	David Iglehart is another one. There were a few
21	on him or things that came to bear when you got to	21	girls. He didn't have a steady girlfriend. Never
22	Columbia that were negative influences do you	22	never had a steady girlfriend. He did go out with
23	attribute that to certain people, certain friends?	23	some girls, but I can't think of any one girl in
24	A. Certainly.	24	particular to mention.
25	Q. Was there anybody in particular in his social	25	Q. Obviously, he's become associated with Ryan
	Page 22		Page 24
1	group that you did not approve of? You prohibited	1	Ferguson after the fact but did you sense they had a
2	him from being around?	-	
		2	relationship that was mutual friendship at the time.
3	A. Uh-huh.	3	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to
4	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school 	3 4	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to
4 5	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. 	3 4 5	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do?
4 5 6	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I 	3 4 5 6	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And
4 5 6 7	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of 	3 4 5 6 7	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just
4 5 7 8	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because 	3 4 5 6 7 8	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they
4 5 7 8 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right.
4 5 7 8 9 10	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. 	3 4 5 7 8 9 10	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense
4 5 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted 	3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure.
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities.
4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 5 16	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 17	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 5 17 18	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 12 14 15 16 7 8 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 5 17 18 9	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie A. Uh-huh. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he pick him at night when they went to places?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie Erickson's closest associates, 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he pick him at night when they went to places? A. Sometimes, yes, uh-huh, movies.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie A. Uh-huh. Q. Who was Charlie Erickson's closest associates, people he hung around? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he pick him at night when they went to places? A. Sometimes, yes, uh-huh, movies. Q. Did you and they were in the same grade; is
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22 23	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie A. Uh-huh. Q. Who was Charlie Erickson's closest associates, people he hung around? A. Well, Ryan Ferguson. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he pick him at night when they went to places? A. Sometimes, yes, uh-huh, movies. Q. Did you and they were in the same grade; is that right?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And I guess I'm leading up to the high school time. A. Yeah. I would say not, but I would say that I had many frequent conversations with the parents of other boys. And, you know, we did this because you know, we had no idea who was really the troublemaker. Q. Leading up to the events that occurred, resulted in the death of Kent Heitholt A. Uh-huh. Q that time period. A. Uh-huh. Q. Who were Ryan Ferguson I'm sorry who were Chuck, Charles A. Uh-huh. Q. You said Charlie. He likes to go by Charlie A. Uh-huh. Q. Who was Charlie Erickson's closest associates, people he hung around? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 I mean, did they hang out even after the trips to school and back? I mean, did they go out together to movies, to whatever kids do? A. They did, yes. And Q. You know, you see some kids that are just inseparable from that one friend were they A. Right. Q like that in some sense A. Sure. Q or was A. Football games, you know, school activities. Q. Did Ryan frequently come over to your house and Charlie frequently go over to the Ferguson house, as best you understand? A. Yes. Not not real frequently, but, you know, occasionally. Q. And, of course, Ryan had the wheels. Would he pick him at night when they went to places? A. Sometimes, yes, uh-huh, movies. Q. Did you and they were in the same grade; is

6 (Pages 21 to 24)

MIDWEST LITIGATION SERVICES www.midwestlitigation.com Phone: 1.800.280.3376

199

	Page 25		Page 27
1	to learn that they or Charles, himself, whichever the	1	Halloween party when did you first come to learn
2	case may be would be sneaking out of your house?	2	he had snuck out that night and wasn't at home in his
з	A. Yes, I did. That I yeah, I I had evidence	з	bed and had left with Ryan? I'm not asking you to
4	that Charlie had snuck out of the house. I I	4	associate it with the murder, I'm just saying
5	think, it happened right around the time that fall	5	A. Yeah.
6	that there was one time that he snuck out of the	6	Q when you learn that, hey, you snuck out with
7	house and he positioned his pillows in such a way	7	Ryan, what the heck were you thinking?
8	that I would think that he was in his bed, but he was	8	A. I don't think we knew about that until after he
9	not in his bed.	9	was arrested.
10	Q. When you say, the fall, I just want to make it	10	Q. You didn't know he had gone to the Halloween
11	clear; is this the fall of 2001?	11	party at
12	A. 2001, yes.	12	A. We knew he went to the Halloween party. He came
13	Q. Okay.	13	home
14	A. Yeah. And I grounded him for that or we grounded	14	Q. Oh, the early one.
15	him for that. And but it was he most likely	15	A. Right. The early one, right, he came home from
16	the night of that Halloween went out either his	16	that on time as I recall 'cause we didn't you
17	window or his door following returning home from the	17	know, we it was a school night and, you know, it
18	Halloween party and us saying good night and us going	, 18	was it was somewhat of a reward that we let him go
19	to bed and him going down to his room because he	19	out on a school night to Halloween party. And the
20	admitted to us that he then left and went and met	20	reward was for success successfully completing the
21	Ryan Ferguson who then drove downtown.	21	Pathways program of several months that had ended a
22	Q. And when did he relay that information to you	22	couple of days prior to that. And
23	that that's what he had done that night?	23	Q. When he came home did you have any indication he
24	(No response.)	24	had been drinking?
25	Q. I mean, was it that night, he said, hey I went	25	A. No, I did not. And
	Page 26		Page 28
1	out	1	Q. Did you encounter him, engage him at that time
2	A. Oh, no. No. No. I have to say it was probably	2	that I mean, eye-to-eye; did you talk to him and
з	we didn't really get to talk with him about the	3	see him when he came home?
4	case until	4	A. You know, I did. I did. He's a very good actor
5	Q. When you say we, are you talking about your	5	you know, and I I think that he he was able
6	husband?	6	to convince me of sobriety when he was not sober.
7	A. My yeah, right. Until after Ryan's trial. So	7	Q. Well, on this occasion did you observe anything
8	we we were told not to talk about the case at all.	8	about his conduct that indicated he was not sober?
9	And we didn't. We were at least tried not to.	9	A. No.
10	And so I I don't I don't think we really got in	10	Q. Nothing about his eyes, his demeanor in any way?
11	to detail about what he thought actually happened	11	A. Huh-uh.
12	that night until after Ryan's trial.	12	Q. Okay. That's a no?
13	Q. But he told you, at some point, that he had snuck	13	A. That's a no.
14	out and gotten in the car with Ryan and left?	14	Q. Okay.
15	A. Right.	15	A. Oh, that's a, no.
16			
		16	O. I'm sorry. I'm just trying to get it for for
17	Q. And when he told you that you think that was even		Q. I'm sorry. I'm just trying to get it for for the
17 18	Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know	16 17	
17 18 19	Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt	16 17	the
17 18 19 20	 Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt A. Well, I mean, we heard about it at the trial. 	16 17 n18	the A. Yes. Q for the tape. And that night he snuck out
17 18 19 20 21	 Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt A. Well, I mean, we heard about it at the trial. And we heard about it in the newspaper, but when he 	16 17 n18 19	the A. Yes. Q for the tape. And that night he snuck out because he's told you he snuck out that night and
17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt A. Well, I mean, we heard about it at the trial. 	16 17 n18 19 20	the A. Yes. Q for the tape. And that night he snuck out
17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt A. Well, I mean, we heard about it at the trial. And we heard about it in the newspaper, but when he told us when he told us his side of things it wasn't really until after Ryan's trial.	16 17 n18 19 20 21	the A. Yes. Q for the tape. And that night he snuck out because he's told you he snuck out that night and hooked up with Ryan Ferguson?
17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. And when he told you that you think that was even after Ryan's trial? Or was this not knowing what had happened I mean, you may have known and not know about the Heitholt A. Well, I mean, we heard about it at the trial. And we heard about it in the newspaper, but when he told us when he told us his side of things it	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the A. Yes. Q for the tape. And that night he snuck out because he's told you he snuck out that night and hooked up with Ryan Ferguson? A. Uh-huh.

7 (Pages 25 to 28)

Sport 1

	Page 29		Page 31
1	A. But he told the public and the police and	1	MS. ERICKSON: Okay.
2	everyone else before he told us.	2	MR. FORD: We're in no hurry.
з	Q. He told some of his friends before he was even	3	MS. ERICKSON: All right.
4	arrested?	4	MR. FORD: Okay.
5	A. Right. Yes, he did.	5	MS. ERICKSON: Thank you for that advice.
6	Q. And told them he he and Ryan had murdered Kent	6	MR. FORD: (Laughter.)
7	Heitholt?	7	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
8	A. I don't know what he told them.	8	Q. When when you have spoken to him on the phone
9	Q. He's told you he told them that he killed Ryan	9	have you had conversations with him where you have
10	or killed Kent Heitholt; he and his he and Ryan?	10	told him, reminded him or he has talked to you about
11	A. No, he didn't tell me that. He didn't tell me	11	the fact that he told people about this long before
12	that he told them that he killed that he was sure.	12	the police were ever involved?
13	Q. But you had conversation I think, you've had	13	A. What's the question?
14	conversations with him, if I'm not mistaken, where	14	Q. You had conversations with him, as 1 understand
15	you're at least aware that before he was arrested he	15	it, about what had happened and he has relayed to you
16	was going around telling other people about what had	16	that he has told people about the murder? Or he and
17	happened that Halloween night?	17	Ryan Ferguson being involved in the murder? Not you
18	A. What I'm aware and what he has told me is that he	18	
19	had conversations with people because he wasn't he	19	A. Uh-huh.
20	was afraid it was true. He wasn't sure that it was	20	Q I'm not saying he told you
21	true. And that he, in fact, he told me of a time	21	A. Uh-huh.
22	when he was crying because he was so worried about	22	Q but he has told other people
23	possible guilt. Not knowing for sure. 1 mean, he's	23	A. Uh-huh.
24		24	Q before he was ever arrested by the police?
25	Q. You've had phone conversations with him while his	25	A. So the question is: Did he tell me that he had
	Page 30		Page 32
1			
1	been incarcerated?	1	conversations with other people about this incident
1 2	been incarcerated? A. Uh-huh.	1 2	conversations with other people about this incident before he was arrested?
2	A. Uh-huh.	2	before he was arrested?
	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either 	2 3	before he was arrested? Q. Yes.
2 3	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in 	2 3 4	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes.
2 3 4	A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right?	2 3 4 5	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay.
2 3 4 5	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? 	2 3 4 5 6 7	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you -
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you - - did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is that a yes or is that a no I'm just trying to be 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 15 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan Ferguson?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 14 15 16 7 18 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is that a yes or is that a no I'm just trying to be definitive for the tape. Okay? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 14 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 15 16 7 8 9 20	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan Ferguson? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 15 16 17 8 9 20	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is that a yes or is that a no I'm just trying to be definitive for the tape. Okay? A. Yes. MR. FORD: Marianne, slow down. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 15 16 17 8 9 20 21	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan Ferguson? A. Yes. Q. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 5 1 12 1 15 1 1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is that a yes or is that a no I'm just trying to be definitive for the tape. Okay? A. Yes. MR. FORD: Marianne, slow down. MS. ERICKSON: Okay. 	234 56789 1012314 1561789 20222	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan Ferguson? A. Yes. Q. Okay. A. Yes. Q. Okay. A. Yes. Q. Okay. A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. Q. And while he's been incarcerated have either in Boone County, you talked to him when he was in Boone County, too, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Before he ever pled guilty? A. Uh-huh. Q. Is that a yes? A. Yeah, I talked to him. Q. And I'm only correcting I'm only correcting you because I'm trying to get you to say yes or no A. Yes. Q versus uh-huh because I tend to do that as well. A. Okay. Q. I'm not trying to correct you. But when I say is that a yes or is that a no I'm just trying to be definitive for the tape. Okay? A. Yes. MR. FORD: Marianne, slow down. 	234 56789 1012314 1561789 20222	 before he was arrested? Q. Yes. A. And the answer is, yes. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. And he told you that not until after he was arrested? A. Correct. Q. Okay. And, yet, he told you did he tell you did he ever talk to you about Nick Gilpin? A. He has. Q. And he told you he told Nick Gilpin about A. Yes. Q what had happened? A. Yes. Q. And he told you he had talked to did he tell you he had actually had confrontations with Ryan Ferguson? A. Yes. Q. Okay.

8 (Pages 29 to 32)

i.

' est n^{i t}

Page 33		Page 35
1 jail. I don't know I'll ask about those later, but	1	MR. FORD: And about his motive back then as opposed
2 let's talk about the ones	2	to and I shouldn't give an objective if
3 A. Uh-huh.	3	MR. BELLAMY: No, and and and you may be
4 Q that he's told you about prior to his arrest.	4	MR. FORD: But that's the way I'm understanding it.
5 A. Uh-huh.	5	MR. BELLAMY: Okay. I don't want to mishear. So if
6 Q. What can you tell me about that? When he Ryan	6	I'm mishearing. Let me let me rephrase the
7 Ferguson and he have either had words or	7	question.
8 conversations about the murder of Kent Heitholt?	8	MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh.
9 A. What can I tell you about what he asked or	9	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
10 what he told me regarding the conversations with Ryan	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	Q. My understanding is there were conversations that
11 Ferguson prior to the arrest?	11	Charles Erickson had with other people
12 He told me that he attended a party where Ryan	12	A. Uh-huh.
13 Ferguson was present; New Year's Eve party, I think.	13	Q and at some time he actually had conversations
14 And they talked about Charlie said that he wanted	14	with Ryan Ferguson before he was arrested or Ryan
15 wanted Ryan to consider the possibility that they	15	Ferguson was arrested? And you then later talked to
16 had been involved in this crime. And Charlie told me that Ryan would not consider that and got very apery.	16	him about those conversations
gen in the second	17	A. Uh-huh.
great the may note of entering	18	Q and did he acknowledge that he had those kind
19 others at the party arguing about the possibility 20 ^{°°} that they had been involved in this crime. And	19	of conversations with Ryan?
21 Charlie left.	20 21	A. He did.
22 Q. Well, you describe it as the possibility of being	22	Q. Okay. A. He did.
23 involved. The conversation that he told when he	23	Q. Was there a time shortly before he was arrested
24 told the other people, did he tell them did he	24	where he had a confrontation with Ryan Ferguson?
25 tell you he said about the possibility or did he tell	25	MR. FORD: As you understand.
Page 34		Page 36
1 you this is what I confronted Ryan and I tried to	1	MR. BELLAMY: As you understand.
2 get him wanted him to turn wanted us to turn 3 ourselves in; was that at any time part of the the	2	MS. ERICKSON: I think it was the only one I was tol
3 ourselves in; was that at any time part of the the 4 conversation to you?	3	about is that New Year's Eve party where they had an
5 A. What he said to me about this about the crime	4	argument. QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
	1.1.2	UUESTIUNS BY WE BELLAWY
n was that no no woon't nive but he tell elses als		
6 was that he he wasn't sure, but he felt strongly 7 that they should turn themselves in and have it he	6	Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben
7 that they should turn themselves in and have it be	7	Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt?
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have 	7 8	Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt?A. Yes.
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a 	7 8 9	Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt?A. Yes.Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt?
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of 	7 8 9 10	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You 	7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth 	7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. When are you having when did you have this 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and 1 know
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and 1 know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party.
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. Q there's no need to have an investigation. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party So if there was one, I'm not aware of it.
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. Q there's no need to have an investigation. He's told the police what happened. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party So if there was one, I'm not aware of it. Q. Are you aware of one where those people were
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. Q there's no need to have an investigation. He's told the police what happened. A. Well, I mean, it was much later. But I can't 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party So if there was one, I'm not aware of it. Q. Are you aware of one where those people were present at the New Year's Eve party?
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. Q there's no need to have an investigation. He's told the police what happened. A. Well, I mean, it was much later. But I can't I mean, it was some time after 2004 and 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party So if there was one, I'm not aware of it. Q. Are you aware of one where those people were present at the New Year's Eve party? A. Oh, no, I'm not.
 that they should turn themselves in and have it be investigated as to whether or not they might have done it because he didn't want to grow up and raise a family and then suddenly be found to be guilty of this murder. He wanted to take care of it. You know, he wanted to rule it out or find out the truth before he grew up and became a man. Q. When are you having when did you have this conversation? A. I wish I could pinpoint it. Q. Because after he's arrested A. Uh-huh. Q there's no need to have an investigation. He's told the police what happened. A. Well, I mean, it was much later. But I can't I mean, it was some time after 2004 and 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Are you familiar with a person by the name of Ben Blunt? A. Yes. Q. Okay. How do you know Ben Blunt? A. Well, Ben Blunt is another person that would often associate with Ryan Ferguson and Scott Turner and Charlie and David Iglehart and and a few others. They Ryan and Ben frequently paired up and, you know, went places together and and I know that I don't know of any other I don't know of any other altercations or incidents, arguments, you know, Charlie has not told me of any with Ryan Ferguson or Ben Blunt after the New Year's Eve party So if there was one, I'm not aware of it. Q. Are you aware of one where those people were present at the New Year's Eve party?

9 (Pages 33 to 36)

		LITIGATION SERVICES
www.midwestlitigation.com	Phon	e: 1.800.280.3376

	Page 37		Page 39
1	Q. Was there anyone with him?	1	see him and they went on their way.
2	A. Ben Blunt was with him.	2	Q. And Charlie came home and relayed to you, I don't
з	Q. Okay. When was that as best you can recall?	3	want them
4	A. Hurn, oh, maybe a month or so in advance.	4	A. Yes.
5	Q. He was arrested in March of 2004.	5	Q at the house anymore?
6	A. March the 10th, yeah. And so I think it was	6	A. Right.
7	perhaps in within a month of the arrest.	7	Q. Was it that night he told you that?
8	Q. And how do you understand Ryan Ferguson and Ber	n 8	A. 1 think so.
9	Blunt came to be at your house?	9	Q. Okay. And how did he relay that to you? What
10	A. They came to see Charlie. He wasn't there. 1	10	what were his words, if you recall?
11	believe he was at work. And they left.	11	A. Don't let them in the house again.
12	Q. They didn't have a conversation with him, to your	12	Q. Did you 1 mean, this is somebody you had known
13	knowledge, at your house?	13	to be an associate or friend of his
14	A. No. I mean, not when I was there. They came	14	A. Yeah.
15	1 think, my husband and 1 both were there when they	15	Q. Did you know there to be any bad blood or
16	came.	16	problems between them up and to that point of any
17	Q. Okay.	17	kind?
18	A. Now, I do remember Charlie saying, not to let	18	A. No.
19	them in the house again. But I I never understood	19	Q. Did when when he came to tell you this
20	why	20	A. Uh-huh.
21	Q. How did he	21	Q did you ask why?
22	A that was. I figured they had a falling out	22	A. I'm sure I did.
23	and that they were made at each other and	23	Q. Okay.
24	Q. How long had it been, to your knowledge, prior to	24	A. I don't recall his response. I just don't recall
25	that incident when Ryan and Ferguson or Ben Blunt	25	it.
	Page 38		Page 40
1	and Charlie Erickson were together?	1	Q. Okay. Did he, at some point in time, tell you
2	A. I'm sorry. I lost my focus. Do you mind ask	2	that and this is subsequent to arrest, but did
3	asking that again?	3	Charles later tell you that he had been threatened by
4	Q. Yeah. How long before this incident, which	4	Ryan Ferguson and/or Ben Blunt with bodily harm?
5	you've described as being approximately within a		
6		5	A. No. Did he ever tell me? Did Charlie ever tell
6	month prior to their arrests, when before that had	6	me?
7	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to	6 7	me? Q. Yes.
7 8	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge?	6 7 8	me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that.
7 8 9	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then	6 7 8 9	me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that?
7 8 9 10	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month.	6 7 8 9 10	me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated.
7 8 9 10 11	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that	6 7 8 9 10 11	me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her
7 8 9 10 11 12	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your	6 7 9 10 11 12	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding?	6 7 9 10 11 12 13	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had	6 7 9 10 11 12 13 14	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after	6 7 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a car looking for Charlie Erickson in February of 2004? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you ever relay to anyone that in fact Charles Erickson
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a car looking for Charlie Erickson in February of 2004? A. Yes. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you ever relay to anyone that in fact Charles Erickson had told you that when Ryan Ferguson and Ben Blunt
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a car looking for Charlie Erickson in February of 2004? A. Yes. Q. And they come to your house and you talk to them. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you ever relay to anyone that in fact Charles Erickson had told you that when Ryan Ferguson and Ben Blunt came to your home that he threatened to kill him or
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a car looking for Charlie Erickson in February of 2004? A. Yes. Q. And they come to your house and you talk to them, what did you-all talk about? 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you ever relay to anyone that in fact Charles Erickson had told you that when Ryan Ferguson and Ben Blunt came to your home that he threatened to kill him or threatened to harm him?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 month prior to their arrests, when before that had these individuals had contact with each other, to your knowledge? A. So that would have been February 1st. So then January 1st of the New Year's Eve party; so a month. Q. Okay. And was there any issue or question that happened at the New Year's Eve party, to your understanding? A. Just what I reported earlier that Charlie had told me about the argument being overheard. Q. And he told you that later after A. Yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And with respect to this incident where Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson they come together in a car looking for Charlie Erickson in February of 2004? A. Yes. Q. And they come to your house and you talk to them. 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 me? Q. Yes. A. No, Charlie never told me that. Q. Well, did somebody tell you that? A. After he was incarcerated. Q. Yes. Who who who who told you after her was incarcerated? A. Well, it wasn't a threat. It was not a threat. It was it was a it was a report. A report of another offender who said that he thought he had heard something at the Fulton Diagnostic Center regarding a potential threat by Ryan Ferguson to cause some harm of Charlie. Q. Okay. Well, let let me ask you this; did you ever relay to anyone that in fact Charles Erickson had told you that when Ryan Ferguson and Ben Blunt came to your home that he threatened to kill him or

10 (Pages 37 to 40)

		LITIGATION	
www.midwestlitigation.com	Phon	e: 1.800,280	1.3376

	Page 41		Page 43
1	and, please, repeat the question 'cause I'm not	1	him saying that Ryan Ferguson threatened him.
	sure I heard it right.	2	Threatened him to kill him if he would go to the
	Q. Okay. Did you ever have a conversation and tell	3	police and that's what I recall him telling me.
	anyone that Ryan Ferguson and Ben Blunt had come to	4	And I do recall telling Charlie's attorney, I
	your home and one or the other threatened Charles	5	think, and possibly Bill Haas from the investigator -
	Erickson with to kill him?	6	- the investigator for the prosecutor's office
	A. See I I don't know that I ever heard that or	7	because I wanted, I think, if I recall correctly that
	knew that,	8	I wanted the Boone County people to know about this
9	Q. Did you ever tell anyone that?	9	because they were incarcerated together at that jail.
	A. No, not that they threatened to kill him. I told	10	Q. So you're talking, as I understand it, with
	I think, I might have told someone that perhaps	11	Charles when he's in custody?
	Charlie's attorney that they had been at the house,	12	A. Right.
	but let me think about this.	13	Q. And he said and you asked him, if he had ever
14	MR. BELLAMY: Do you want to take a break? Why don		been threatened
	we go off the record.	15	A. Right.
	MR. FORD: Let's take a break. I could use one.	16	Q and he said, Ryan had threatened him at one
	MR. BELLAMY: This is a good time for a break.	17	point.
	MR. MARTIN: We'll go ahead and take a break.	18	A. Yes.
19	MR. FORD: You guys are too strong for me.	19	Q. And did he associate Ben Blunt with that threat?
20	(Audio Concluded: Marianne Erickson.1.WMA)	20	A. Not that I recall.
21	MR. MARTIN: And we're back on the record.	21	Q. But said that he threatened to kill him if he
22	MR. BELLAMY: All right. Thank you. I show the time	22	ever went to the police?
23	now at 5:57. We've taken just a few minutes for	23	A. Right.
	everybody to take a brief break and let me let me	24	Q. And so as I understand you're saying Charlie's
25	ask you just a few questions along this line.	25	sitting in the same Boone County Jail
	Page 42		Page 44
1	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:	1	A. Right.
2	Q. You mentioned these two individuals Ryan Ferguson	2	Q that Ryan Ferguson's in.
3	or I mentioned them perhaps, Ryan Ferguson and Ben	3	A. Right.
4	Blunt and you knew of them to be associates of	4	Q. Neither of them have pled guilty?
	Charles Erickson?	5	A. I'm not sure of the timing of that conversation.
	A. Right.	6	Q. Okay. But when Charles is telling you had he
7	Q. How do you know and how did you know Ben Blunt?	7	ever been threatened he's talking about something
8	A. Well, I didn't know his mother. I didn't know	8	that happened before they were arrested?
9	him very well except that he often accompanied Ryan	9	A. Right. And, you know, as I think about it the
10	Ferguson to pick Charlie up or I knew him as a	10	timing might have been after Charlie pled guilty and
11	student at Rockbridge high School. I believe he was	11	he was waiting for he was kept in the jail prior
12	an older student; a year older, I think. And I knew	12	to Ryan's trial for another year.
	him as a server at the Grand Cru Restaurant on	13	Q. But he's not talking about something that
14	Providence Road. And, I think, I also knew him as a	14	happened the day before? He's talking about
15	server at the Steak and Shake on Stadium and Worley.	15	something that happened
	Q. What did you learn about the falling out between	16	A. Yes.
17	Charles Erickson and Ben Blunt?	17	Q before they were ever arrested?
18	A. You know, I do not recall Ben Blunt's involvement	18	A. Right.
19	in the threat that Charlie called me about no, did	19	Q. Did he tell you where that threat happened?
00	he he called he had to have called us from	20	Where they were standing?
	Boone County Jail and we we did what we were not	21	A. I don't recall.
21	boold County Jan and we we und what we were not		n sense i sense sette de la contra
21 22	supposed to do and we talked about the characters	22	Q. Did he tell you if he made it person or on the
21 22 23	supposed to do and we talked about the characters involved the case. And at some point, I asked him	22 23	Q. Did he tell you if he made it person or on the phone?
21 22 23 24	supposed to do and we talked about the characters	2000 Contraction (1996)	지수는 것이 가장은 지수는 것이 가장하는 것 같아. 그는 것이 물건을 가지 않는 것이 가지 않는 것이가 생각하게 들어야 한다.

11 (Pages 41 to 44)
to per l'

3

	Page 45	1	Page 47
1 Q. Did you, at s	ome point, associate that threat	1	would be a good attorney for Charles Erickson?
2 with that day that	at Ryan and Ben Blunt came to your	2	A. Yes.
3 house?		3	Q. So no complaints about his job during the course
4 A. No, I don't t		4	of the case?
	tell anyone that Charles told you he	5	A. No.
	ned by Ben Blunt and Ryan Ferguson	6	Q. Did you ever raise your hand and make any
7 that day he came	e they came to your house?	7	objection to the fact that Charles Erickson was
8 A. I don't think	so. I don't recall having done	8	pleading guilty and taking responsibility for the
9 that.		9	murder of Kent Heitholt? Did you ever object to the
10 Q. Okay. What	were the specific words that Charlie	10	fact that Charles Erickson was going to plead guilty?
11 used in describin	ng the threat that Ryan Ferguson made	11	A. No.
	went to the police about the	12	Q. Okay.
		13	A. 1 I believed he was telling the truth.
14 A. I don't recall	the exact words. It was something	14	Q. And up until that point in time, at least, and
	d to kill me if I went to the	15	then we'll continue on; but up until the point he
THE TERM AND TRANSPORTED BUILDING AND AND ADD		16	pled guilty did you have any reason to believe that
	t tell you anymore context that that?	17	Charles Erickson was not involved with Ryan Ferguson
19 things like this o	we tried very hard not to discuss on the phone. We were not supposed	18	in the murder Kent Heitholt?
20 to be discussing	things like this on the phone. 1	19 20	A. I'm not sure how to answer that. Of course, I
	nswer that I wanted and I was going	20	didn't want to believe it. Ands I didn't believe he
22 to act with that i	nformation and not discuss it	22	was capable of that kind of violence. You know, he
23 anymore.	mormation and not discuss it	23	had never hurt anybody that I ever heard about or knew about. So
	u say you were going to act, did you	23	Q. Let me ask it this way.
	prities and seek protection for	25	A. Yeah, I think – I think, I need a rephrasing of
		LU	
	Page 46		Page 48
		-	
1 Charles?	a in a second second	1	that question.
2 A. I did. I ye	ah, I called the prosecutor's I	2	Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a
2 A. I did. I ye 3 think I think, I	did call the prosecutor's	2 3	Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he
 2 A. I did. I ye 3 think I think, I 4 investigator and 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer.	2 3 4	Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial?	2 3 4 5	Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial?
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial?	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No.
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial?	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder?
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time?
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial?	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of	2 3 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty.
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. - Q. And did you 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing	2 3 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh.
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. Q. And did you after Ryan's trial 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question?
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. -Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing !?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory or provide the memory of the memory of
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. - Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory on him saying how poor his memory was of that night.
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. - Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when a went up and pled guilty to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. -Q. And did you after Ryan's triai A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when a went up and pled guilty to the Heitholt?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when a went up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? /es.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory on him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you beet 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when a went up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? /es. n in contact prior to that day with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/orup until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY:
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you beer Mark Kempton, 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. and the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when a went up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? /es.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY: Q. Well, when when did he you understand the
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. -Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you beet Mark Kempton, A. Yes. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when twent up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? yes. n in contact prior to that day with the attorney for for Charles?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY: Q. Well, when when did he you understand the reason this Petition or one of the reasons this
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. -Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you beet Mark Kempton, A. Yes. Q. Did you feel 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when twent up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? /es. n in contact prior to that day with the attorney for for Charles? comfortable with the advice and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY: Q. Well, when when did he you understand the reason this Petition or one of the reasons this Petition is filed
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. -Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you been Mark Kempton, A. Yes. Q. Did you feel counsel that Cha 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when twent up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? yes. n in contact prior to that day with the attorney for for Charles?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 9 20 21 22 23	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY: Q. Well, when when did he you understand the reason this Petition or one of the reasons this Petition is filed A. Uh-huh.
 A. I did. I ye think I think, I investigator and Q. Did you atter A. Ryan's trial? Q. Yes. A. I did not. Q. Okay. Did y guilty? A. I did. Q. And did you after Ryan's trial A. Yes. Yeah. Q. And at the pl Charles Ericksor murder of Kent I A. I was there, y Q. Had you been Mark Kempton, A. Yes. Counsel that Cha A. Yes. 	did call the prosecutor's also his lawyer. nd the trial? ou attend Charles Erickson's plea of also attend his sentencing hearing ? ea of guilty you were present when twent up and pled guilty to the Heitholt? /es. n in contact prior to that day with the attorney for for Charles? comfortable with the advice and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. Okay. Had Charles Erickson ever told you a different version of events other than what he advised the Court when he pled guilty or testified to in Ryan Ferguson's trial? A. No. Q. He had never told you he was not involved in the murder? MR. FORD: At one point in time? MR. BELLAMY: Up until when he pled guilty and/or up until when he pled guilty. MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh. MR. FORD: Do you understand the question? MS. ERICKSON: What's troubling me is, my memory of him saying how poor his memory was of that night. And, you know, if you ask me a question: Do I have doubts about what he remembered? I would have to say, yes. But I had QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLMAY: Q. Well, when when did he you understand the reason this Petition or one of the reasons this Petition is filed

· 199 - 19

Page 49		Page 51
1 A. Right.	1	Q. Okay. And up and 'til that point Charlie had
2 Q. Is that a new statement to you?	2	never told you that he had not killed Kent Heitholt
3 A. Yes.	3	with Ryan Ferguson? He never denied it?
4 Q. Completely different than anything he had ever	4	A. Correct.
5 said before about this incident?	5	Q. And, in fact, to the extent he ever informed you
6 A. Exactly.	6	of what had happened he never said Ryan Ferguson was
7 Q. And when you talk about him saying he had	7	not involved up to that point? He never told you
8 difficulty remembering the events is that all since	8	Ryan had nothing to do with it?
9 this new Petition has been filed?	9	A. No.
10 A. I remember the first day we came to your office	10	Q. Okay. And we're going up and 'til November of
11 and we met Mark Kempton and Jon and his two brother		2009. You understand what the date is I'm talking
12 were here and Ed Guinn was here and I remember Ed	12	about?
13 saying that there were some big problems with this	13	A. Yes.
14 story that he had heard from Charlie at the jail.	14	Q. Okay. And so from the date of the incident in
15 And that he was pretty uncomfortable about the whole	15	
16 thing. And so and I believe I believe that he	1. C. A. M. C. C.	2001 on that fateful Halloween night until November
17 said that the problems were	16	of 2009 Charles Erickson had never told you he had
	17	not killed Kent Heitholt with Ryan Ferguson?
 MR. FORD: Now, to let just a moment. MS. ERICKSON: Yeah. 	18	A. No, he never did.
	19	Q. So this November 2009, version of events was the
	20	first time, to your knowledge, he had ever said Ryan
21 related to you by Mr. Guinn just in your presence and 22 no one else?	21	Ferguson was not involved or when I I don't
23 MS. ERICKSON: No.	22	want to describe it that way. He had never said he
이는 가슴 같아	23	did it all?
 MR. FORD: Who else was there? MS. ERICKSON: I think we were all there. 	24	A. Correct.
25 M3. ERICKSON: I think we were all there.	25	Q. Okay. And up until 2009, he had never told you
Page 50		Page 52
1 MR. FORD: Well, who was that?	1	he lied in Court at any time?
2 MS. ERICKSON: You and I and Jon and Fred and Bruc	c 2	A. No.
3 and	3	Q. Whether when he pled guilty or when he testified
4 MR. FORD: Okay. Go ahead.	4	he had always told you he told the truth?
5 MS. ERICKSON: Yeah.	5	A. Uh-huh.
6 And he had been the attorney who first saw	6	Q. Is that a yes?
7 Charlie in the jail after he was arrested, and, yeah.	7	A. Yes. That's a yes.
8 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:	8	Q. How did you learn about this new version that was
9 Q. Can I just ask the question this way	9	done in 2009?
10 A. Sure.	10	A. The day before Ryan's attorneys came to Potosi I
11 Q. And I'm not trying to cut you off in any way.	11	visited him in ag seg in a one-ton-one glass between
12 A. Yeah.	12	us conversation and he said that he had written a
13 Q. And 'cause I'm trying to remember my question, to	13	letter and that they were coming down the next day
14 be honest with you.	14	and that he was going to he had written a
15 MR. FORD: (Laughter.)	15	statement and he was going to take responsibility for
16 MS. ERICKSON: (Laughter.)	16	the whole crime and that he would not accept my
17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:	17	urging him to speak with a lawyer before he did that.
18 Q. But I believe, let me was this new version	18	
19 that you've heard since November of 2009	19	Q. Did you specifically use Mark Kempton's name? A. Yes.
20 A. Uh-huh.	20	가지 말했다. 그는 것 같은 것 같은 것 같은 것 같은 것 같은 것 같아. 나는 것 않아. 나는 않아. 나는 않아. 나는 것 않아. 나는 않아. 나는 것 않아. 나는 것 않아. 나는 것 않아. 나는
21 Q if I may put a date on it?		Q. You said you need to talk to Mark before you do
22 A. Right.	21	this?
	22	A. Yes. Yes. And then we got on the phone with
23 Q. Is that different than everything Charlie had24 told you before?	23	Mark on our way home from Potosi and asked him to
and a state of the	24 25	call Charlie in a legal call that night so that they could talk before the event. But the call never went
25 A. Yes.		

13 (Pages 49 to 52)

	MI	DWEST	LI	TIGATION	SERVICES
www.midwestlitigation.	com	Phon	e:	1.800.280	.3376

-

	Page 53		Page 55
1	through. I don't know whether it was Charlie not	1	Q. And you're aware that before the police were even
2	accepting it or not Mark not getting through the	2	involved he had made statements? He's told you he
3	system or what the problem was, but he went ahead	3	made statements to other people
4	with his plan the next day and you've all seen that.	4	Q. Yes.
5	Q. Can you describe your reaction to what you heard	5	Q that he did it.
6	when he told you that?	6	A. Yes.
7	A. Yeah. I was devastated, and I angry, and in	7	Q. And he said that he and Ryan had done it?
8	disbelief.	8	A. Yes.
9	Q. Did he tell you why he was doing it?	9	MR. BELLAMY: Do you have some questions Stephen
10	A. Yes, he did.	10	MR. HAWKE: Yes.
11	Q. What'd he tell you?	11	EXAMINATION BY MR. HAWKE:
12	A. Said he wanted to set the record straight. That	12	Q. You were asked there, what you knew about
13	he was prepared to spend his life in prison. That he	13	coercion. What have you heard about coercion? Has
14	he just made some assumptions from the evidence	14	Charlie ever told you that he was coerced by the
15	that he had at the time of his arrest. And, you	15	prosecutor to into somehow pleading guilty?
16	know, had to claim he was he was afraid because	16	A. No.
17	at the time in 2005 2004 the death penalty still	17	Q. Okay. Has he told you that he was coerced or
18	existed for 17 year olds and he he lied he said	18	pressured or intimidated by the police into pleading
19	because the prosecutors had told him that Ryan was	19	guilty?
20	going to turn state's evidence on him. And so he	20	A. I think he has said that he was definitely
21	lied about what Ryan did because he thought he would		intimidated on the day of the arrest to the extent
22	save his own self from the death penalty by saying	22	that he felt he had to what he has told me is that
23	that Ryan had done everything.	23	one the day of the arrest, and this later, he really
24	Q. He told you all this that day?	24	didn't know the details and that he had blacked out
25	A. You know, he told me much of that.	25	that night because of his condition affected by drugs
	Page 54		
a		-	Page 56
1	Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to	1	and alcohol and that the police expected more details
2	Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you?	2	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put
2 3	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? 	2 3	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense
2 3 4	Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you?A. Am J aware?Q. Yes.	2 3 4	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he
2 3 4 5	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something 	2 3 4 5	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have 	2 3 4 5 6	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count as 	2 3 4 5 6 7	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am I aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of 	2 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? 	2 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 1.11 12 13 14	and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel and Mark 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also represented Ryan Ferguson
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about tha QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel and Mark A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also represented Ryan Ferguson A. I do.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel and Mark A. Uh-huh. Q is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also represented Ryan Ferguson A. I do. Q in that same time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel and Mark A. Uh-huh. Q is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also represented Ryan Ferguson A. I do. Q in that same time? A. Uh-huh, I did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. But you're not aware of anything the police to coerce him, are you? A. Am J aware? Q. Yes. A. If I'm aware it has to be because of something I've seen or heard. Is that right? So if I have heard something from Charlie; does that count asMR. FORD: No, he's asking you about your personal knowledge about what you know from your own observations not what somebody's told you. MS. ERICKSON: Then I don't know anything about that QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Up until when he pled guilty you're not aware of any coercion by any police officer? A. I'm not aware of any. Q. You're not aware of any coercion by his by the prosecutor? A. No. Q. Now, he was represented by very capable counsel and Mark A. Uh-huh. Q is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 and alcohol and that the police expected more details than he could offer. And that he tried to put together the facts he knew in a way that made sense to him and and that was, you know, knowing that he didn't have all the facts. And he Q. Now, that's if I may just ask you this question A. Yes. Q 'cause A. Uh-huh. Q. He's only told you that since November of 2009. He never told you that before November or 2009; is that correct or incorrect? A. Correct. Q. So only since he's had the new lawyer has he relayed this different version of events to you; is that right? A. 1 yes. Q. And did you know that this new lawyer also represented Ryan Ferguson A. I do. Q in that same time?

14 (Pages 53 to 56)

5. qu 2. 5 °

	Page 57		Page 59
1	Q. Have you read the Petition that Ryan Ferguson has	l	A. Not prior to his arrest, no.
2	filed in this case?	2	Q. Okay. And that and we're talking about
з	A. No.	3	behaviors up and any any behaviors up until the
4	Q. Earlier during the interview you talked about	4	point of arrest?
5	Charles' drug alcohol use	5	A. Correct.
6	A. Uh-huh.	6	Q. Okay. And up and 'til November of 2009he has not
7	Q in that it concerned you that you referred him	7	told you that he did not remember the events of
8	to, I believe, Pathways	8	Halloween 2001 because he had blacked out those
9	A. Uh-huh.	9	events?
10	Q which is a local substance abuse counseling	10	A. I wish I could be sure of that date. I'm not
11	program; is that accurate?	11	sure of that date. I'm not sure when the first time
12	A. Right.	12	is that he told me that he his memory was fuzzy or
13	Q. And	13	that he lacked certain details.
14	A. Court affiliated as well.	14	Q. And I think your point's well taken because the
15	Q. Okay. Now, in your observation of Charles before		blackout theory doesn't seem to arise until February
16	he went to that program did you ever observe him	16	of this year
17	drink to excess?	17	A. Uh-huh.
18	A. No.	18	Q 2011 (sic).
19	Q. Did you ever see him under the influence of	19	A. Uh-huh.
20	alcohol?	20	Q. So has do you recall when he first suggested
21	A. I picked him up at the police station after a	21	to you that he had blacked out on the night of
22	party and there were several young people there, but	22	Halloween 2001?
23	I cannot say that he was in he was apparently	23	A. I believe it was before 2009 that he told me that
24	intoxicated, didn't appear to be.	24	he felt really, really bad by George's and that he
23	Q. Is that the one example	25	really wanted to go home and nobody would take him
69	Page 58		Page 60
1	A. Uh-huh.	1	Page 60 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people
2	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under 	2	
2 3	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under 	2 3	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well
2 3 4	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. 	2 3 4	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that.
2 3 4 5	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? 	2 3 4 5	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing?
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like 	2 3 4 5 6 7	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you - 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 5 6 7 12 13 14 5 6 7 18	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 15 6 7 8 9 0 12 15 16 7 8 9 10 12 15 16 17 10 12 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 8 9 11 2 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 5 8 9 11 2 5 1 1 2 5 1 1 1 2 5 1 1 2 5 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 2 1	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? A. What time period? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how. Q. So it never changed up until November 2009; is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 12 1 12 1 12 1 12 1 12 1 12 1 12	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? A. What time period? Q. Well, let's go any at any point before the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 21	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how. Q. So it never changed up until November 2009; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 16 7 8 9 0 12 12 1 12 12 14 15 1 12 1 12 12 1 12 1	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? A. What time period? Q. Well, let's go any at any point before the arrest? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how. Q. So it never changed up until November 2009; is that correct? A. Right. Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 15 8 9 0 12 3 14 5 15 1 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 2 1 1 1 1 1 2 1	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? A. What time period? Q. Well, let's go any at any point before the arrest? A. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how. Q. So it never changed up until November 2009; is that correct? A. Right. Right. Q. Okay. Then he tells you something in November of parts of the provide the provide that the provide
23456789 10123456789 1123456789 201222	 A. Uh-huh. Q that you have of observing him under possibly under A. After a party, yeah. Q possibly under the influence of alcohol? A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk to him about the party later? Like who was there A. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. And did he have recall of who was there and who held the party and A. Oh, sure. Q. Did he have recall of the details of the party? A. Yes. Q. Okay. So you have not ever observed him well, I mean let me let me rephrase that. Have you has he ever told you during your raising of him that, I don't recall something happening because I drank to excess? Or I blacked out? A. What time period? Q. Well, let's go any at any point before the arrest? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 home, Ryan wouldn't take him home, the other people wouldn't take him home, but he knew that he was crashing. And so but I I'm sure that was well before 2009 that he told me that. Q. So he had enough memory, at that point, to describe to you what you're describing as crashing? A. Yeah. Q. Is that A. That's my term is crashing, but, yeah. Q. Since since November of 2009 when he apparently gave a different version on video, you understand that's the date I've been talking about; are you familiar with A. Exactly. Oh, yes. Yeah. Q. Okay. And have you watched that video? A. Certainly. Q. Okay. Has his version of events changed since then? A. It has. It has. And I will tell you how. Q. So it never changed up until November 2009; is that correct? A. Right. Right.

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

	Page 61		Page 63
1	Q. What happened after?	1	Q. How do you know he was sober and in good shape?
2	A. So one of the things he said in that in that	2	Or how do you know he was sober?
3	videotaped interview was that he made some	3	A. I wouldn't have let him go to school if he were
4	assumptions about what happened that night. And he	4	not.
5	later he later explained to me that the	5	MR. HAWKE: Okay. Can we take one more, brief five
6	assumptions were based upon what he read in the	6	minute break and then maybe we can
7	police report and what he saw in the newspaper. And	7	MS. ERICKSON: Sure.
8	what the witnesses had said. And what he has said	8	MR. HAWKE: do what we can to wrap this up.
9	since then is that since the witnesses, particularly	9	MS. ERICKSON: Okay.
10	the janitor are now is not certain that they were	10	MR. HAWKE: Thank you.
11	there that it has shaken his confidence in whether	11	MR. MARTIN: Stop the recorder.
12	they were there as well.	12	(Audio Concluded: Marianne Erickson.2.WMA)
13	So you have this	13	MR. MARTIN: And we're back on the record.
14	Q. Does he think this is going to help him get out?	14	EXAMINATION BY MR. BELLAMY:
15	A. No, he does not.	15	Q. Okay. I've just got a little bit. A couple
16	Q. He's never told you that? That he thinks this is	16	areas to go into; one of those is, as to his
17	going to help him. If he helps Ryan, this will help	17	adjustment while in the penitentiary. He's had some
18	him.	18	fights and problems while there; is that right?
19	A. No, I think, that he expects that if if Ryan	19	A. That's right.
20	is given a new trial that he'll be involved in that	20	Q. In fact, he's been convicted of at least two more
21	trial to give testimony and then he has many question	21	assaults since he's been there?
22	marks about you know, what will happen in his own		A. Yes.
24	case and he has had no he has no idea how much	23	Q. Felonies?
25	longer he may spend in prison. What he told me that	24	A. Yes.
-25	November was, I'm prepared to spend the rest of my	25	Q. Has that extended his time when he is expecting
820	Page 62		Page 64
1	life in prison because I I told a lie. A very bad	1	to get out?
2	lie and this man is in prison, you know, for 40 years	2	A. It depends, I think. From what he has told me it
3	because of what I said. And I'm a man I've become	3	depends on how the armed criminal action portion of
4	a man in prison and I I'm going to	4	his sentence is contemplated and handled.
5 6	Q. Well, since November of 2009 has he made any	5	Q. I'm talking about the fighting; has that extended
7	statements to you that he believes he will benefit	6	the time by which
8	from changing his story? A. No.	7	A. He has concurrent sentences, but whether it
9	TIME OF METERS INCOME THE SECOND CONTRACT OF THE METERS AND DESCRIPTION OF THE SECOND CONTRACT OF THE SECOND CONTR	8	
2	O Has he have told to your knowledge he are		extends his time from the minimum, which was 12 and
	Q. Has he been told, to your knowledge, by anyone	9	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole
10	that if he changes his story or based on this helping	10	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action
10 11	that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit?	10 11	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer
10 11 12	that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No.	10 11 12	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know.
10 11 12 13	that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001?	10 11 12 13	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the
10 11 12 13 14	that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit?A. No.Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001?A. Yes.	10 11 12 13 14	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary?
10 11 12 13 14 15	that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit?A. No.Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001?A. Yes.Q. How do you?	10 11 12 13 14 15	half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are
10 11 12 13 14 15	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. Q. Did Charles go to school that day? 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson? A. No, certainly not.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. Q. Did Charles go to school that day? A. He did. 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson? A. No, certainly not. Q. He's never indicated that that's caused him
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. Q. Did Charles go to school that day? 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson? A. No, certainly not. Q. He's never indicated that that's caused him problems in prison?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I 1 can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. Q. Did Charles go to school that day? A. He did. Q. Okay. Was he sober? A. Yes. 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson? A. No, certainly not. Q. He's never indicated that that's caused him problems in prison? A. There have been some people that mouthed off
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 that if he changes his story or based on this helping Ryan Ferguson out that he will benefit? A. No. Q. Do you recall the morning of November 1st, 2001? A. Yes. Q. How do you? A. Well, the morning of I I can tell you what I learned about it since then, but I can't say that I remember the morning of November 1, 2001. Q. Did Charles go to school that day? A. He did. Q. Okay. Was he sober? 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 half years to the maximum depends on how the parole department evaluates the armed criminal action portion of his original sentence. And I'm no lawyer so that's about all I can tell you, that I know. Q. He's been in quite a few altercations in the penitentiary? A. Yes, he has and he's yeah. Q. And has he related to you that any of those are related to this case where he pled guilty and testified against Ryan Ferguson? A. No, certainly not. Q. He's never indicated that that's caused him problems in prison?

16 (Pages 61 to 64)

Manufacture and the second sec

	Page 65		Page 67
1	of names or dates. 1 I do believe that he told me	1	Q. And specifically you relayed to him what Ivan
2	that no physical fights ever resulted from people	2	Johnson had told you?
3	commenting about this case. The physical fights,	3	A. I'm sure you're right.
4	that he has been resulted from other actions on the	4	Q. And did you tell him and/or let me ask it this
5	part of others unrelated to the original case.	5	way; did Ivan Johnson tell you that Ferguson had
6	Q. Has tell me about threats though he has	6	allegedly been looking for someone to kill Charles?
7	received in prison because of this case? Have there	7	A. That sounds correct.
8	been threats because of this case that he's received	8	Q. You understand that all the phone calls at the
9	while in prison?	9	
10		C2023C141	Department of Corrections are recorded?
11	A. One offender, Ivan Johnson, who was also at the	10	A. Uh-huh, yes.
	Fulton Diagnostic Center, 1 believe, with Ryan	11	Q. Has Charles talked to you about Kathleen Zellner?
12	Ferguson once called me on the phone to tell me about		A. Yes.
13	Charlie going to ag seg over a fight no, not over	13	Q. She's no longer representing him; is that right?
14	a fight. It was over planting razor blades in	14	A. That's right.
15	either his cell or his shoes. And Ivan Johnson	15	Q. But she got his new lawyer for him?
16	reported to me that he heard at Fulton, when he was	16	A. She did. What Charlie told me was that Mr.
17	there with Ryan Ferguson that a contract had been put	17	O'Connor approached Kathleen Zellner and asked to
18	out on Charlie's life by Ryan Ferguson.	18	defend Charlie or not necessarily defend, but to
19	Q. Have you received that information from Ryan	19	represent him in future legal proceedings.
20	himself; do you know?	20	Q. And has he told you, that she's going to try to
21	A. No.	21	get him out of prison?
22	Q. And what did he tell you that meant by well,	22	A. Yes.
23	what did contract mean to you? Or what did he tell	23	Q. So Kathleen Zellner is going to try to get
24	you that meant if he relayed that to you on the	24	Charles out of prison, too?
25	phone?	25	A. I don't know that.
0			
	Page 66		Page 68
1	na alata ana amin'ny fisiana amin'	1	na - wana wa shekara kamara
1	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought	1	Q. Hasn't he told that?
2	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him	2	Q. Hasn't he told that?A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his
2 3	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called	2 3	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct.
2 3 4	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli	2 3 2 4	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And
2 3 4 5	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail	2 3 8 4 5	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you
2 3 4 5 6	A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me.	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of 	2 3 5 6 7 8	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this
2 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. 	2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time?
2 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter 	2 3 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that.
2 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it? A. I I believe I did. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out of prison?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it? A. I I believe I did. Q. And you asked	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out of prison? A. I don't know what the context was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it? A. I I believe I did. Q. And you asked A. Right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out of prison? A. I don't know what the context was. Q. Do you recall responding, we should not be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it? A. I I believe I did. Q. And you asked A. Right. Q and you asked him to address this issue to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out of prison? A. I don't know what the context was. Q. Do you recall responding, we should not be discussing this on the phone?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. He he didn't interpret it. I think he thought I knew what that meant. And I was suspicious of him for Charlie had told him not to call me and he called me anyway. He had our phone number from when Charli and he were in the same area in the Boone County Jail and so he disobeyed Charlie by calling me. He, I thought, perhaps wanted to psychologically connect Charlie's going to the hole as a result of someone else planting razor blades with his phone call to me like somehow he was in control of that incident that caused him to get you know, a year in the hole for razor blades. And and it might have been some, you know, effort on his part to intimidate me and this is all assumption. I don't know. But I I didn't I didn't necessarily believe that Ivan was telling the truth is what I'm getting to. Q. But you took it upon yourself to write a letter to Mark Kempton about it? A. I I believe I did. Q. And you asked A. Right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 Q. Hasn't he told that? A. He he told me that. But I don't know that his understanding is correct. Q. Well, I'm asking what Charles had told you. And Charles told you A. Yes. Q that Kathleen Zellner, Ryan Ferguson's attorney, she's promised to also try to get him out? A. She did at one he told me that, at one time, she did promise or did not promise necessarily, indicated that she might be able to help him. That was when she was representing both of them. Q. Did he say, she's going to try to get me out with this memory stuff? Did he say that to you? A. He may have. Q. Did he tell you, he won't do anything in this case if it's going to get him more time? A. I don't remember him saying that. Q. Did he tell you, it's more about me getting out of prison? A. I don't know what the context was. Q. Do you recall responding, we should not be

17 (Pages 65 to 68)

MIDWEST LITIGATION SERVICES www.midwestlitigation.com Phone: 1.800.280.3376

Fax: 314.644.1334

e grante

3

Page 69		Page 71
1 at our next meeting?	1	be able to, if his plea agreement is withdrawn, that
2 A. Sure, I do.	2	if he could you now, if he could have another
3 Q. So when you meet with him and talk to him	3	trial, if he could be convicted on the basis of the
4 A. Uh-huh.	4	evidence, that we are certain about
5 Q he relays to you his plan that he's going to	5	Q. And he's told you
6 go through in providing this testimony for Ryan	6	A regardless of who his lawyer is.
7 Ferguson?	7	Q. But he's told you if he can get Ryan out that's
8 A. No.	8	the only way to put himself in that position?
9 Q. You're saying he's never done that, told you what	9	A. No, he didn't say that. I think, he said 1
10 his plan or theory is about how he can get out?	10	mean, I don't think that he believes that he alone is
11 A. A theory, not a plan.	11	responsible for the final decision in Ryan's case.
12 Q. Okay.	12	You know, he understands that there there's a lot
13 A. One theory.	13	of there are a lot of other people involved in
14 Q. The theory of how he can get out is by helping	14	MR. FORD: Well, now, you're giving your opinions
15 Ryan that'll help him get out; isn't that what he's	15	about that.
16 told you?	16	MS. ERICKSON: 1 am giving my opinion.
17 A. Based upon what he believes it's possible.	17	MR. FORD: So so at this
18 Q. I'm just asking, what he's told you.	18	MS. ERICKSON: Right.
19 A. Yes.	19	MR. FORD: Let's keep this to what you know or what
20 Q. He told you, his theory is, if he can help Ryan	20	you've heard.
21 get out it'll help him get out?	21	MS. ERICKSON: Okay. What do I know?
22 A. Yes. Yes.	22	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
23 Q. But if it's not going to work he's going to take	23	Q. But what he's told you is: If he can he's
24 the Fifth and not help?	24	been told that he can use this memory stuff by
25 A. He has talked about considering whether to take	25	Kathleen Zellner to help him get out?
Page 70		Page 72
1 the Fifth or not. But I don't recall in what	1	A. To help Ryan get out?
2 situation he would do that.	2	Q. Both of them.
3 Let me explain, too, in phone conversations	3	A. What he's told me he's told me that that
4 between at home and the correctional facility there	4	the University of Missouri assessment of him that
5 often is very poor reception and and there is	5	showed that his memory was impaired and was below
6 often a lot of noise in the background so I may not	6	standards for a young person of his age and
7 hear him well and he may not hear me well.	7	intelligence was that it was significant enough to
8 Q. You know that's his theory?	8	cast doubt on his testimony.
9 A. What's his theory?	9	
10 Q. You know that to be his theory that if he can	10	And and so if his testimony is not reliable
11 help Ryan get out it'll help him get out?		then you know, it it was a problem in both of
12 A. Let me think about this a minute.	11	their cases because if he could not remember in the
13 Q. Well, isn't that what he's told you, ma'am?	12	first place then his own gu9ilty plea was not
	13	correct.
	14	Q. Was he promised that none of his statement that
		he gave would hurt him? We're not talking about the
15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be	15	
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he 	16	statement
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no 	16 17	statement A. No.
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the 	16 17 18	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and 	16 17 18 19	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No.
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and that he to be guilty of. 	16 17 18 19 20	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No. Q of 2009.
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and that he to be to be guilty of. In other words, that if if it's proven that 	16 17 18 19 20 21	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No. Q of 2009. A. No, he was not promised that. I mean, he 1
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and that he to be guilty of. In other words, that if if it's proven that he is not to be believed then it's possible that the 	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No. Q of 2009.
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and that he to be guilty of. In other words, that if if it's proven that he is not to be believed then it's possible that the facts in his own case may disintegrate and he wonders 	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No. Q of 2009. A. No, he was not promised that. I mean, he I
 15 - if if there is a decision for Ryan to be able to leave the Department of Corrections that he believes that he would that there would be no evidence there would be lack of confidence in the evidence that under which he testified guilty and that he to be guilty of. In other words, that if if it's proven that he is not to be believed then it's possible that the 	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	statement A. No. Q November 22 (sic) November A. No. Q of 2009. A. No, he was not promised that. I mean, he I don't know that. He did not tell me that he was

÷

18 (Pages 69 to 72)

• :6% • • 1^{8 • 4}

Page 73Page 751Ferguson?1MR. FORD: You mean, has told her that?3he told? He was told that he needed a lawyer. And -4'cause trouble and, I believe, he5told that he was told by Kathleen Zellner that he6needed a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm7not sure if he told her about the rejection of the -7mot sure if he told her about the rejection of the -7MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just he asked what he told9you that he had been told. That's the question. Not9you that he had been told. That's the question.10MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question.11MS. ERLCKSON: Stork, Bald hat she could represent hin.12MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question.13MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question.14QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:15MS. ERLKSNON: Stork BELLAMY:16And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that.17Quest told we that be contacted the officials18the told me that she contacted for20So hat - she did do that in the same prison.21And - and that she contacted for22And - and that she contacted for Start23And - and that she contacted for24thin in the same prison.25birthday, So - mov. , we also, did26contaristic stort was use of start or start27And He tansfer. And that transfer did occur in June of28statement sayin	_			
2 A. That he — hat he realized - well, no, what was he told? He was told hat he needed a lawyer. And - 'cause he was in deep trouble and, I believe, he told that he was told by Kathleen Zellner that he medded a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm mets uri if he told her about the rejection of the - MR. FCND: Now, no, no, lust - he asked what he told your interpretation of it. MS. ERICKSON: Think - I dont with the 's sure. MR. FDD: Now, no, no, lust - he asked what he told you that he had been told. That's the question. Not your interpretation of it. MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. MR. FDCL: Nop wore best to answer that question. When this all came up what did he say that this Zellner lady had told hin? QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: Q. Do you have any information, and I'm going to try MA. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has done. She – wait there was1 think, he told me. He did. He told me that she contacted the officials you nave any information, and I'm going to try a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. Li hink it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So – now, J also, -we – we, also, di dore and that she contacted the streagent in the warden herif or you relive? And – and that the warden left Potois and someone else came in. So trik - she did obtan. I he told bota. I he kold bota. I he kold bota. I he kold bota. I he kold bota.		Page 73		Page 75
 A. That he – that he realized - well, no, what was he totel you he's planning of the second lawyer. At he has he totel you he's planning of the second lawyer. At here det representation. And I'm second lawyer. The needed representation. And I'm on sure if he told her about the rejection of the – MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just - he asked what he told to the the second representation. And I'm on sure if he told her about the rejection of the – MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just - he asked what he told. MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just - he asked what he told. MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. MS. ERICKSON: She said that she question. Not your interpretation of it. QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: And the second represent hin. A. You know, 'Im no wave of arything that she hest do for him? M. You know, 'Im no wave of arything that she hest do for him? A. You know, 'Im no wave of arything that she hest do for him? A. You know, 'Im no wave of arything that she second and you think 't would be important for us to know in this case? A. And - and that she contacted the officials? And - and that she contacted the officials? And - and that she contacted the officials? You in the same prison. And - and that transfer did occur in June of 2 2010. It himk it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So - now, 1 also, - we - w, also, di or were, also, di or the sheart of the doesn't really know what he singeriff. And - and that the warden and soreenee of the second or events or go events, 'it different thing happened. And - and that the same prison. So it had to say whose request for the warden and soreenee of the second or events he go at different thing happened. And - and that the marder was th Charles has the warden and sowneene	1	Ferguson?	1	MR. FORD: You mean, has he told her that?
 a he told? He was told that he needed lawyer. And- cause the was in deep trouble and, believe, he told that he was told by Kathleen Zellner that he needed a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm not sure if he told her about the rejection of the - MR. FORD: Now, no, no, juit - he asked what he tol you interpretation of it. MS. ERICKSON: On, okay. When this all came up what id he say that this Zellner lady had told him? MS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent hin. MS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent hin. MS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent hin. Questrion and in, fact, take steps to arrange for that. Q. Ub you knew any information, and I'm going to try and sk this in a general sense - And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. Q. Ub you knew any information. A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has done. She - wait the steps to arrange for that. A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has at aPtorsi in regards to the situation that resulted in his head injury and the continueed presence of the And - and that she contacted the officials at ransfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 is the situation that resulted church members communicated with the warden ord? And - and that skathen Zellner?? Was ith So that - she did du that. I - he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 4. A i have not. 5. An did so tois and some call or both. 6. A. Jishar to say whose request for the warden 6. A. He tak takthen Zellner ?? 7. A. He's not suggesting a different thing happened. He's suggesting 4. The warde neiff potosi an dymone else came in. 5. That to say whose request for the			2	
5 told that he was told by Kathleen Zellner that he 5 He's told me that he is expecting to be interviewed 6 needed a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm sure is going to be interviewed soon by 7 sure is going to be interviewed soon by 9 you that he had been told. That's the question. Not 10 10 you interpretation of it. 7 11 MS. ERICKSON: On, okay. 11 12 MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. 12 14 MS. ERICKSON: On, okay. 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 15 A. Chahd that he scale case to an ange for that. 14 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 15 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 16 A. Ubhat would - that the would hair resulted 18 that would - that - that lawen't discussed with 17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 18 that would - that - that lawen't discussed with 19 20 24 and that she contauced the officials 21 21 25 And - and that she contauted this request for <t< td=""><td>3</td><td></td><td>3</td><td>testifying?</td></t<>	3		3	testifying?
6 necded a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm 6 and that's as far as he's told me that he knows for 7 not sure if he told her about the rejection of the - 7 regresentatives of your office, but he doesn't know 9 you that he had been told. That's the question. Not 9 representatives of your office, but he doesn't know 11 MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. 10 the date. 12 MR. FORD: Do you have any postions, Steve? 13 When this all came up what did he say that this 10 14 ACHOR: Do you have any information, and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense - 16 15 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 17 17 0. Do you have any information and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense - 16 16 And When's BelL.AMY: 10 10 the date. 17 Q. UESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 10 10 18 that would - that - that I haven't discussed with 19 you and you think it wavel't discussed with 10 20 that the that she contacid the officials 11 14 10 21 at ransfer. And that transfer did cortinued presence of the <t< td=""><td>4</td><td></td><td>4</td><td>MS. ERICKSON: I think I don't think he's sure.</td></t<>	4		4	MS. ERICKSON: I think I don't think he's sure.
7 not sure if he fold her about the rejection of the		told that he was told by Kathleen Zellner that he	5	He's told me that he is expecting to be interviewed
8 MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just he asked what hetold 9 representatives of your office, but he desen't know 9 your interpretation of it. 10 the date. 11 MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. 10 the date. 12 MR. FORD: Do you base any othest to answer that question. 11 MR. PGN: Do you base any information, and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense 13 When this all came up what did he say that this 20 Do you have any information, and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense 14 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 0 0. Do you have any information 16 And did, him ot aware of anything that she has 10 10 11 16 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 10 11 11 12 17 Q. Wakno', I'm not aware of anything that she has 12 11		needed a lawyer. He needed representation. And I'm	6	and that's as far as he's told me that he knows for
9 you that he had been told. That's the question. Not 9 representatives of your office, but he doesn't know 10 your interpretation of it. 9 representatives of your office, but he doesn't know 11 MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. 11 MR. ELLAMY: Do you have any questions, Steve? 12 MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. 11 MR. BELLAMY: 12 12 Zellner lady had told him? 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 Q. Do you have any information 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 14 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 15 and ask this in a general sense - A. Uh-huh. 16 Ant wat obde of him? 18 that would - hat - that I haver it discussed with 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 20 C. So is it your understanding that today, as you 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials at transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 20 So it is hard to say whose request for the samsfer. 22 And - and that she conducted with the warden ore frequest of the transfer. So it is		not sure if he told her about the rejection of the	7	sure is going to happen. And I know Mr. O'Connor
10 your interpretation of it. 10 the date. 11 MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. 11 MR. HAWKE: No. 13 When this all came up what did he say that this 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 And did, in fact, take stop arrange for that. 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 16 And did, in fact, take stop arrange for that. 17 Q. Da you have any information. 18 16 A. What'd she do for him? 10 - beyond just - do you have any information. 17 Q. Waknow, i'm not aware of anything that she has? 0 - boyon dynum this in the same prison. 18 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted 10 the date. 18 at ransfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010 just before his 20 A ves. 20 So is it shard in signed? 20 what have any information of events, it's different than		MR. FORD: Now, no, no, just he asked what he told	8	told him he was going to be interviewed soon by
11 MS. ERICKSON: Oh, okay. 11 MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. 12 MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. 11 MR. HAWKE: No. BELLAMY: 14 Zellner lady had told him? 12 MR. FRICKSON: She said that she could represent hin. 13 16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 14 17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 18 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she contacted the officias 18 that would - that - that I haver I discussed with 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officias 2 A. No. No. 22 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted 18 whow in this case? 23 and that transfer did occur in June of 20. So is it your understand his version of 2009, when he gave this video 24 that the warden and several of our fellow 13 statement saying what he said? 24 2010. I think it was June of 2010 gust before his 30, So is he now suggesting a different wersion of 25 t		you that he had been told. That's the question. Not	9	representatives of your office, but he doesn't know
12 MR. FORD: Do your best to answer that question. 13 When this all came up what did he say that this 14 When this all came up what did he say that this 15 MR. FORD: Shy subscription 16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 18 Question 19 A. You know, i'm not aware of anything that she has 20 done. She - wait there was 1 think, he told me. 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials 21 at done. She - wait there was 1 think, he told me. 22 at Protosi in regards to the situation that resulted 23 in his head injury and the continued presence of the 24 other offender and him in the same prison. 25 And - and that she communicated this frequest for 26 Page 74 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 35 birthday. So - now, I, also, - we - we, also, did 36 church members communicate with the warden and several of or fellow 37 so that - she did to that he told methats 38 birthday. So - now, I, also, - we - we, also, did 39 <td></td> <td></td> <td>10</td> <td></td>			10	
 13 When this all came up what did he say that this 14 Zellner lady had told him? 14 Q. Do you have any information, and 1'm going to try and ask this is a general sense - 16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 17 QUESTIONS BY MR, BELLAMY: 18 Q. What'd she do for him? 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 19 do., She wait three was I think, he told me 10 done. She wait three was I think, he told me 11 do., She wait three was I think, he told me 12 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted 13 mis head injury and the continued presence of the 22 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted 23 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted 24 other offender and him in the same prison. 25 And and that she communicated his request for 20 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 20 20 1. I think it was June of 2010 just before his 21 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 22 church members communicated with the warden over the 23 chat - ashe did do tat. 1 he told me that she 24 the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 25 so it's hard to say whose request for the transfer. 25 what - she did to tat. 1 he told me that she 26 what - she did to tat. 1 he told me that she 29 What it mine? Was it Kathlee 21 Claime's? 20 What it mine? Was it Kathlee 21 Claime's? 20 A. Affidavits? 21 A. Affidavits? 22 A. Pes. 23 A. Have not. 24 O, a that he warden effidavits 25 that he varen left Potosi and someone else came in. 26 A. Have not. 27 A. Affidavits? 28 A. I have not. 29 A. I have not. 20 you know what - whether Charles Erickson intheave the othat - hat he signed? 3			11	MR. BELLAMY: Do you have any questions, Steve?
14 Zellner lady had told him? 14 Q. Do you have any information, and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense 15 MMS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent him. 15 16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 17 17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 18 A. Uh-huh. 17 20 Avide she do for him? 2. 14 G. Do you have any information, and I'm going to try and ask this in a general sense 1. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 20 Wat'd she do for him? 2. 14 Guid, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 16 21 He did. He told me that she continued presence of the officials at thim in the same prison. 20 23 at ransfer. And that transfer did occur in lune of 2010, lust before his birthday. So - now, l, also, - we - we, also, did communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 20. So is he now suggesting a different version of events, it's different thing happened. 24 that he warden left Potosi and Someone else cane in. 16 35 so it's hard to say whose request for the warden affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 16 36 did writ a letter or made a phone call or both.				MR. HAWKE: No.
15 MS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent hin, 15 and ask this in a general sense 16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 15 and ask this in a general sense 16 A. Uh-huh. QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 0 by opond just do you have any information 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 0 hy opond just do you have any information 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 20 Peop of just do you have any information 18 12 A. Yoo know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 19 you and you think it would a that that I haven't discussed with 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials - and that she contacted the officials - and that she contacted presence of the 23 in his head injury and the continued presence of the - and that she communicated his request for - Any threast Charles has received? 24 And - and that transfer did occur in June of 2 (0. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his - A. Yes. 2 So it's hard to say whose request for the transfer. - and the warden left Potosi an do someone else came in. - A. He's not suggesting a different version of 2		When this all came up what did he say that this	13	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
16 And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that. 16 A. Uh-huh. 17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 18 Q. What'd she do for him? 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 20 Mad' dshe dor him? 17 Q beyond just - do you have any information 19 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 20 Mad' dshe dor him? 16 A. Uh-huh. 21 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 22 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has 16 A. Uh-huh. 22 A. No. No. 20 So is you understand his version of events, it's different than 25 And - and that transfer did occur in June of 15 statement saying what he said? 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 3 Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of 2 C. Jos ha transfer. 16 A. Ha's not suggesting - he's not suggesting that 16 hat timm? Was it Kahleen Zellner's?		Zellner lady had told him?		Q. Do you have any information, and I'm going to try
17 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY: 17 Q beyond just do you have any information 18 Q. What'd she do for him? 18 that would that that I haven't discussed with 19 A. You know, 'I'm not aware of anything that she has 10 you and you think it would be important for us to 20 done. She wait there was I think, he told me. 11 that would that that I haven't discussed with 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials 20 A. No. No. 23 an transfer did occur in June of 20. So is it your understand his version of events, it's different than 25 And - and that transfer did occur in June of 20. So is he now suggesting a different version of 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 20. So is he now suggesting a different version of 3 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 30. So is he now suggesting a different version of 4 communicate with the warden ory then straft. 5 he suggesting let me just ask that. Is 5 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 1 statement saying what he said? 2 Q. Di she dotain affidavits? A. He's not suggesting let me just ask that. Is 6 birthday with		MS. ERICKSON: She said that she could represent him		
18 Q. What'd she do for him? 18 that would - that - that I haven't discussed with you and you think it would be important for us to you move in this case? 21 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has done. She wait there was I think, he told me. 19 you and you think it would be important for us to you move in this case? 21 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted to ther offender and him in the same prison. 20 So is it your understanding that today, as you understand his version of events, it's different than 25 And and that transfer did occur in June of 20. So is it your understand his version of 2009, when he gave this video 26 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 30 So is it your understand his version of 2009, when he gave this video 2 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 31 Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of 3 church members communicate with the warden over the 5 he suggesting a different thing happened. Ne's suggesting that he said? 4 for the transfer. 7 A. He's not suggesting a different thing happened. He's suggesting that he warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 9 Hat he warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she 10		And did, in fact, take steps to arrange for that.	20180	A. Uh-huh.
 A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has done. She wait there was1 think, he told me. He did. He told me that she contacted the officials at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted in his head injury and the continued presence of the other offender and him in the same prison. And and that she communicated his request for Page 74 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So nown, J, laso, we we, also, did communicate with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden over the request for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? What It mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the ladies from church? You know, then shortly after that the warden left Potosi and somene lesc came in. So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing - A. Affidavits? A. I have not. Q ebth of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q ebth of them? Have you read the affidavits for the benefit of Ryan intends to testify? A. I have not. Q ebth of them? Have you read the affidavits for the benefit of Ryan intends to testify? A. I have not. Q. Just do you know what - whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know what - whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know what - whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know what - whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? M. Li Advit? Thank you yery much for your time 			1 C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C	
 done. She wait there was I think, he told me. He did. He told me that she contacted the officials at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted in his head injury and the continued presence of the other offender and him in the same prison. And and that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did communicate with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden over the request for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer. Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the ladies from church? You know, then shortly after that the warden left Potosi an disomeone else came in. So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits? Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q hoth of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q hoth of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q. Just do you know what - whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know with e plans on it? 	1		NO 62	
 He did. He told me that she contacted the officials at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted in his head injury and the continued presence of the other offender and him in the same prison. And and that she communicated his request for Page 74 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did communicate with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden over tre equest for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? What it mine? Was it Kahleen Zellner's? Was it the adies from church? You know, then shortly after that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. So that she did do that. I he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. A fiftiavits? A. Thave not. Q what he signed? A. I have not. Q what he signed? A. I have not. Q what he signed? A. I have not. Q. Just do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know with eplans on it? M. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 		A. You know, I'm not aware of anything that she has	111 A.	
22 at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted in his head injury and the continued presence of the other offender and him in the same prison. And and that she communicated his request for 22 A. No. No. 23 And and that she communicated is request for 23 Q. So is it your understanding that today, as you understand his version of events, it's different than 24 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his 24 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 2 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his 24 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 3 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden and several of our fellow 25 is tatement saying what he said? 4 to the transfer. 30 Q. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it that have been obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 12 So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 20 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 10 Q. Just do to tes		done. She wait there was I think, he told me.	1.0.2	
 in his head injury and the continued presence of the other offender and him in the same prison. And and that she communicated his request for Page 74 Page 74 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did communicate with the warden and several of our fellow church members communicated with the warden over the request for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. I have not. Q. Just do you know wifa whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? M. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 	1 30 570 51 6		0.421213	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
24 other offender and him in the same prison. 24 understand his version of avents, it's different than 25 And and that she communicated his request for 24 understand his version of avents, it's different than 26 Page 74 25 Page 76 1 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his 24 statement saying what he said? 2 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his 3 birthday. So - now, J, also, we - we, also, did 3 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 4 statement saying what he said? 2 A. So is he now suggesting a different version of events or just a lack of let me just ask that. Is 6 request for the transfer. 3 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 6 8 for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? Was it that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 10 11 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 12 Did she obtain affidavits? 14 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits? 14 <td></td> <td>at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted</td> <td>0.22104035</td> <td>이었던 이상 것 그렇게 다. 이 집 않고 이번 이 안 다.</td>		at Potosi in regards to the situation that resulted	0.22104035	이었던 이상 것 그렇게 다. 이 집 않고 이번 이 안 다.
25 And and that she communicated his request for 25 it was November of 2009, when he gave this video Page 74 1 a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his Page 74 2 2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his statement saying what he said? 3 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of 4 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow events or just a lack of let me just ask that. Is 5 church members communicated with the warden over the for the transfer. 6 request for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 6 8 he augesting a different version of 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 So that - she did do that. 1 - he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan <t< td=""><td></td><td>in his head injury and the continued presence of the</td><td>10-10 (2)</td><td></td></t<>		in his head injury and the continued presence of the	10-10 (2)	
Page 74Page 741a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his122010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his2A. Yes.3birthday. So - now, I, also, we we, also, did2Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of4communicate with the warden and several of our fellow2Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of5church members communicated with the warden over the5he suggesting a different thing happened on October6request for the transfer.3A. He's not suggesting he's not suggesting that7So it's hard to say whose request for the warden631st, 2001?9What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the9that he doesn't really know what happened.10QUESTIONS BY MR. HA WKE:1011that he warden left Potosi and someone else came in.1012So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she1013did write a letter or made a phone call or both.1114Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan1515Ferguson while representing166A. Affidavits?1516A. I have not.1517Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits18that have been obtained19A. I have not.19A. I have not.11A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson12A. I doesn't t		other offender and him in the same prison.	1.1262.026	
1a transfer. And that transfer did occur in June of2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his1statement saying what he said?22010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his3Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of3birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did3Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of4events or just a lack of let me just ask that. Ishe suggesting a different thing happened on October5request for the transfer.7A. He's not suggesting he's not suggesting that6for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's?89What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the1010ladies from church? You know, then shortly after1011that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in.2012So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she1013G. bis he obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan14Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan1415Ferguson while representing16A. Affidavits?17A. I have not.19A. I have not.19A. I have not.11A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected12to testify?13A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected14to testify?15Q. Just do you know win fe plans on it?16Q. Just do you know if he plans on it?	25	And and that she communicated his request for	25	it was November of 2009, when he gave this video
 2 2010. 1 think it was June of 2010 just before his 3 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 4 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 5 church members communicated with the warden over the 6 request for the transfer. 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosí and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 6 A. Affidavits? 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 10 Q that he signed? 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 A. Yes. 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 24 (No response.) 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 		Page 74	1	Page 76
 3 birthday. So now, I, also, we we, also, did 4 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 5 church members communicated with the warden over the 6 request for the transfer. 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 8 for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. 1 have not. 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 44 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 34 Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of 44 to tase stify? 35 Preguson while representing 36 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 36 to stify? 37 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 36 to stify? 37 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 37 M. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other 38 M. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 	100		1	statement saying what he said?
 4 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 4 communicate with the warden and several of our fellow 5 church members communicated with the warden over the 6 church members communicated with the warden over the 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 8 for the transfer. 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 19 A. I have not. 10 Q that he signed? 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 4 to testify? 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 4 to testify? 26 J. Just do you know if he plans on it? 		2010. I think it was June of 2010 just before his	2	A. Yes.
 5 church members communicated with the warden over the request for the transfer. 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 8 for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosí and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 10 Q that he signed? 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 a. A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 23 A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 25 Church members communicated with the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know wif he plans on it? 25 Marchan affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 26 Marchan affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 27 A. I have not. 28 A. I have not. 29 A. I have not. 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 Marchan affidavits? 23 A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 25 Marchan affidavits for the plans on it? 			3	Q. So is he now suggesting a different version of
 request for the transfer. So it's hard to say whose request for the warden for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the ladies from church? You know, then shortly after that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. I have not. M. I have not. M. Thave not. M. I have not. M. Thave not.<td></td><td></td><td></td><td>events or just a lack of let me just ask that. Is</td>				events or just a lack of let me just ask that. Is
 7 So it's hard to say whose request for the warden 8 for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. 12 So that - she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 11 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 12 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 14 to testify? 15 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 7 A. He's not suggesting he's not suggesting that he knows a different thing happened. He's suggesting 10 QUESTIONS BY MR. HAWKE: 11 Q. Just so I understand that answer what he is 12 indicating to use that he and Ryan and could be 13 involved in the events he just doesn't remember it 14 today? 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 intends to testify? 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 24 to you know if he plans on it? 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 		church members communicated with the warden over th		he suggesting a different thing happened on October
 for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's? What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the ladies from church? You know, then shortly after ladies from church? You know, then shortly after that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? B. Knows a different thing happened. He's suggesting that he doesn't really know what happened. QUESTIONS BY MR. HAWKE: Q. Just so I understand that answer what he is indicating to use that he and Ryan and could be involved in the events he just doesn't remember it today? A. Affidavits? G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at the time of the events or he and Ryan were at the Waffle House at the time of the events or anything like that; am I understanding that correctly? Q. Okay. Q. Okay. M. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you? M. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 	11271		6	31st, 2001?
 9 What it mine? Was it Kathleen Zellner's? Was it the 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosí and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 10 QUESTIONS BY MR. HAWKE: 11 Q. Just so I understand that answer what he is 13 involved in the events he just doesn't remember it 14 today? 15 A. Right. 16 Q. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at 17 the time of the events or he and Ryan were at the 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on jt? 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 		So it's hard to say whose request for the warden	7	A. He's not suggesting he's not suggesting that
 10 ladies from church? You know, then shortly after 11 that the warden left Potosí and someone else came in. 12 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she 13 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 14 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan 15 Ferguson while representing 16 A. Affidavits? 17 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits 18 that have been obtained 19 A. I have not. 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 intends to testify? 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 10 QUESTIONS BY MR. HAWKE: 11 Q. Just so I understand that answer what he is indicating to use that he and Ryan and could be involved in the events he just doesn't remember it today? 15 A. Right. 16 Q. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at the time of the events or he and Ryan were at the 18 Waffle House at the time of the events or anything like that; am I understanding that correctly? 20 A. Uh-huh, yeah. 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 	1000	for the transfer was successful. Was it Charlie's?	8	
 that the warden left Potosi and someone else came in. So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 			9	that he doesn't really know what happened.
 So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know wif he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? Y. Just do you know if he plans on it? 	10.00		10	QUESTIONS BY MR. HAWKE:
 did write a letter or made a phone call or both. Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? did write a letter or made a phone call or both. 13 involved in the events he just doesn't remember it today? A. Affidavits? A. I have not. B. Waffle House at the time of the events or anything like that; am I understanding that correctly? A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected M. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? M. BELLAMY: Thank you yery much for your time 	14 Sec. 1983		11	Q. Just so I understand that answer what he is
 Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? Id today? today? today? A. Right. G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at Have not. G that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 		So that she did do that. 1 he told me that she	12	indicating to use that he and Ryan and could be
 Ferguson while representing A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? A. Affidavits? A. Affidavits? A. Right. G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at G. So he is not saying that he was at home in bed at He time of the events or he and Ryan were at the Waffle House at the time of the events or anything Hike that; am I understanding that correctly? A. Uh-huh, yeah. Q. Okay. MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 	1	did write a letter or made a phone call or both.	- Cont. 17	involved in the events he just doesn't remember it
 A. Affidavits? Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? A. Affidavits? A. Affidavits? A. I doesn't that depend on it? A. I doesn't		Q. Did she obtain affidavits for the benefit of Ryan	2016 M (1)	today?
 Q both of them? Have you read the affidavits that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? If the time of the events or he and Ryan were at the the time of the events or he and Ryan were at the Waffle House at the time of the events or anything like that; am I understanding that correctly? A. Uh-huh, yeah. Q. Okay. MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you? MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 	N STATES		1291.520	A. Right.
 that have been obtained A. I have not. Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? that have been obtained Intends to test of the events or anything Ike that; am I understanding that correctly? A. Uh-huh, yeah. Q. Okay. MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you? MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 		그가가 아이는 것은 아이들에게 잘 못했다. 것은 것은 것은 것은 것은 것은 것을 가지 않는 것은 것을 하는 것은 것을 하는 것을 가지 않는 것을 하는 것을 수 있다. 것을 하는 것을 하는 것을 수 있다. 것을 하는 것을 하는 것을 하는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있다. 것을 것을 것을 수 있는 것을 것을 것을 것을 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 것을 수 있는 것을 수 있는 것을 것을 것 같이 같이 않는 것을 것을 것 같이 않는 것을 것 같이 않는 것을 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 없는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 없는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 없는 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 않는 것 같이 없다. 않는 것 같이 없는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 없 않는 것 같이 없다. 않은 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 않은 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 같이 없다. 것 같이 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 같이 않다. 것 같이 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 않는 것 같이 않는 것 않 않는 것 않 않 않는 것 않 않 않 않	-C-111-	
 19 A. I have not. 19 A. I have not. 19 Q that he signed? 10 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 20 intends to testify? 21 A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 22 to testify? 23 A. I doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 			100000000	
 20 Q that he signed? 21 A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson 22 intends to testify? 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 		 Monte and the second state of the	18	Waffle House at the time of the events or anything
 Q that he signed? A. Do you know what whether Charles Erickson intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? A. Uh-huh, yeah. Q. Okay. Q. Okay. MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you? (No response.) MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time. 		CARE CONTRACTOR AND		like that; am I understanding that correctly?
 22 intends to testify? 23 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 22 MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other 23 Questions. Stephen, do you? 24 (No response.) 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 	20			A. Uh-huh, yeah.
 A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify? Just do you know if he plans on it? MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time. 			0.1	O. Okay
 24 to testify? 25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time 	21			
25 Q. Just do you know if he plans on it? 25 MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much for your time	21 22	intends to testify?	22	MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other
	21 22 23	intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected	22 23	MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you?
	21 22 23 24	intends to testify? A. 1 doesn't that depend on whether he's selected to testify?	22 23 24	MR. BELLAMY: I don't believe I have any other questions. Stephen, do you? (No response.)

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

i per vita

ŝ,

Dec. 22		D 70
Page 77		Page 79
1 MR. FORD: Well, let me talk to her a second.	1	A. I think so, yes.
2 MR. BELLAMY: Well, could we could we have just	2	Q. Did you read his deposition that he gave?
3 one moment if we could?	3	A. 1 think I did.
4 MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh.	4	Q. And at all those instances that we've talked
5 MR. BELLAMY: One more. Sorry to keep taking breaks	, 5	about, the deposition and trial
6 but it's helping	6	A. Uh-huh.
7 MS. ERICKSON: No, that's all right. Go ahead.	7	Q. He was represented by Mark Kempton; is that
8 MR. MARTIN: Let's go ahead and stop the recorder.	8	right?
9 (Audio Concluded: Marianne Erickson.3.WMA)	9	A. That's right.
10 MR. MARTIN: And we're back on the record.	10	Q. And did you come to know Mark Kempton's
11 MR. BELLAMY: Okay. We've taken just another brief	11	reputation as an attorney throughout this process or
12 break. I want to just explore one area or two areas.	12	were you aware of it when he was engaged as an
13 QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:	13	attorney?
14 Q. Did Charles ever tell you about confrontations or	14	A. I think we knew what Hamp knew and relayed to us
15 encounters he's had with Ryan since being either in	15	And, you know, we had no additional information.
16 the Boone County Jail or in prison? I think probably	16	Q. But what I assume was relayed to you that he was
17 in the Boone County Jail.	17	a very capable, confident, top notch
18 A. No.	18	A. Yes.
19 Q. Never told you they saw each other at any time?	19	Q attorney in all respects?
20 A. In passing. And perhaps in the courthouse.	20	A. Yes.
21 Q. Ever indicate to you and facial gestures, words?	21	Q. Okay.
22 A. No.	22	MR. FORD: Poor golfer.
23 Q. Threats?	23	MR. BELLAMY: (Laughter.)
24 . A. No.	24	MS. ERICKSON: (Laughter.)
25 Q. Nothing?	25	• MR. BELLAMY: I'm glad that's on the record and yo
Page 78		
A 2219 50 50		Page 80
1 (No response.)	1	said it instead of me, Hamp.
 2 Q. Nothing you recall? 3 A. No. 	2	MR. FORD: (Laughter.)
	3	QUESTIONS BY MR. BELLAMY:
	4	Q. But in any event, with respect to all of that
5 generally been a truthful person, in your opinion?	5	Mark Kempton represented him all along the way and
6 A. No, not in adolescents.	6	you have do you have any reason to believe that
7 Q. Okay.	7	or did you have any reason, at that time, to believe
8 A. He lied a lot.	8	that Charles Erickson was not telling the truth and
9 Q. About the marijuana use?	9	was taking full responsibility for what he and Ryan
10 A. Sure.	10	Ferguson did together?
11 Q. Sneaking out of the house?	11	A. No.
12 A. Right, by omission.	12	Q. No reservations?
13 Q. Not telling you what he really was doing?	13	A. No reservations. Well, was it reservations or
14 A. Right.	14	knowledge?
15 Q. Okay.	15	Q. You had no reason to disbelieve what he was
16 A. Right.	16	saying?
17 Q. And you indicated you did not go to Ryan	17	A. I had my reasons as a mother to disbelieve what
18 Ferguson's trial; is that right? Did I hear that?	18	he was saying constantly.
19 A. I did not, no.	19	Q. You didn't want to believe it?
20 Q. Okay. Have you ever seen or read his testimony	20	A. Didn't want to believe it. I had people telling
21 that he gave at trial?	21	me not to believe it. No one who knew anything about
22 A. Charlie's?	22	
23 Q. Yes.	23	the case, of course, just family, friends; they
24 A. Yes.	23	couldn't believe it either. And but I no reason
가지 않는 것 같아요. 이 것 않아요. 이 것 같아요. 이 것 이 것 않아요. 이 것 않아요. 이 것 이 것 이 것 이 ? 이 것 이 ? 이 집	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	to doubt that Mark did everything he could to extract
25 Q. Read the entire transcript of the testimony?	25	the truth.

20 (Pages 77 to 80)

e diparte de

	Page 81		Page 83
	Q. And that Charles Erickson told the truth when he	1	A at the Tribune.
	pled guilty?	2	Q. And in looking at the blogs are you familiar with
	A. Right. Yes.	3	other screen names?
4	Q. And that he told the truth at Ryan's trial?	4	A. Yes.
	A. Yes.	5	Q. What's one of the names you're familiar with?
6	Q. Have you had any contacts with the Ferguson	6	A. Spoon-fed.
	family since Charles Erickson's testimony?		Q. And do you know who that is?
	A. No.	8	A. I do. It's Bill Ferguson.
	Q. They've never called you? Contacted you, in any way?	9	Q. Okay. And so his moniker, if I may use that
	A. Through others, but not themselves. And	10	term, is Spoon-fed and your moniker was Certain?
	Q. What was the purpose of them contacting you; if	11 12	A. Right. I think so. I think that was it.
	you know?	13	Q. And was the substance of your blogs at the time that you were, in fact, certain of the guilt
	A. To present some evidence that they had collected	14	A. Yes.
15	through investigations after the Ryan's trial.	15	Q of Ryan Ferguson and Charles Erickson?
16	Q. Did they actually make contact with you?	16	A. Yes. Then at that point, 1
17	A. I received some letters, some envelopes; one,	17	Q. But you
18	with a tape.	18	A believed, you know, what Charlie had said.
19	Q. And what was the tape?	19	Q. Because he had told you, they did it?
20	A. I didn't listen to it. It was I'm not sure	20	A. Yes.
21	what it was. I rejected them. At one point, told	21	Q. And you knew your son?
22	Mark Kempton to have them stop contacting us through	22	A. Uh-huh.
23	third parties. And that those contacts stopped until	23	Q. Is that a yes?
	a year ago, 18 months ago, when a lady from Oregon or	24	A. Yes.
25	out west who's daughter is a schizophrenic wrote us	25	Q. Have you ever had contact with the victim's
8	Page 82		Page 84
1	and urged us to consider the possibility that Charlie	1	family?
2	was a schizophrenic and that he you know, his	2	A. No.
3	behavior was classic in that he was experiencing	3	Q. You know its part of our responsibility to notify
4	symptoms of schizophrenia rather than what he thought	4	them and be in touch with them
	was involvement in a crime.	5	A. Uh-huh.
6	Q. And who was it that sent you the tape; is you	6	Q during the course of the case and
7	know, from the Ferguson family?	7	A. Uh-huh.
	A. A woman in Columbia. I don't recall her name.	8	Q obviously, everybody wants this matter
	Q. A representative of theirs	9	resolved to see justice done. But you've had no
	A. Yes.	10	contact with them. They've never contacted you, I
11 12	Q or a family member?	11	assume?
13	A. No, a representative friend.	12	A. Not me. A member of they have contacted
14	Q. And are you part of any blogs or any Internet	13	Charlie, but they have not contacted me.
83	groups whereby people comment or you comment on this case?		Q. You've never spoken to them personally?
	A. You know, I I did participate in a Tribune	15	A. No.
	blog anonymously. But that ended three or four years	16	Q. So I just wanted to go the whole and you've
24.2	ago.	17	talked to you've almost talked to the Defendant
	Q. What was your screen name?	18	or Ryan Ferguson's family
	A. Certain, I think, C-E-R-T-A-I-N.	19	A. Uh-huh.
	Q. And it would be below a story or is it a	20	Q and but you never talked to the victim's
	particular blog at the Columbia Tribune?	21 22	family?
7.7075 A	A. It was a particular blog. It was but they	22	A. Correct.
	ended that system	23	Q. They never sent you anything? Mailed to you? A. No.
	Q. Ah.	24	
NOT COMPLETE		20	Q. Okay. And the last time you blogged or wrote

21 (Pages 81 to 84)

· Eline the P

Page 85		Page 8
1 anything on the computer, of any kind, was a series		we turn it over to them or Ryan Ferguson's attorney
2 of blogs under the moniker of Certain	2	if a service of process has to be, if anybody decides
3 A. Uh-huh.	3	to do that would you be the person who would accept
4 Q and you would it be fair to say, were	4	that on behalf of the of of both Ms. Erickson
5 responding to Spoon-fed? Or were you responding to	5	and Jon Erickson?
6 other people?		MR. FORD: I'm sure that's correct.
7 A. Yes. Yeah. It was pretty rare that I did		MR. BELLAMY: Okay.
8 respond. But, I think, it was probably to Spoon-fed.	8	MR. FORD: In the absence of telling you otherwise
9 Q. And did you make it clear that	 Control (Control) 	that's understood.
10 A. Or or to a rel another relative; another		MR. BELLAMY: Thank you very much.
11 obvious relative of Ryan Ferguson.		MR. FORD: And I'm sure Mr. Erickson would agree wi
12 Q. Was that another moniker you knew?		that. As a lawyer, I'd have to ask him to be
13 A. I can't think of it.		certain, but I'm sure he'll agree to it.
14 Q. Okay. But you associated it with a relative?		MR. BELLAMY: Ms. Erickson, I want to thank you ver
15 A. I think the person identified themselves as a		much for your time.
16 relative.		MS. ERICKSON: Uh-huh.
17 Q. And at no time did you ever make any writings of		MR. BELLAMY: And I appreciate you being here. That
18 any kind that suggested that you had information that		you very much.
19 Ryan Ferguson was innocent of this crime?	19	Mr. Ford, thank you for your hospitability?
20 A. No.	20	MR. FORD: Yes, sir.
21 Q. In fact, the only writings you indicated, at any	21	MR. BELLAMY: Thank you.
22 time, based on information you received from Charles		MR. MARTIN: This is the end of the recording.
23 Ferg Charles Erickson was that Ryan Ferguson was a suble of the second secon		(Audio Concluded: Marianne Erickson.4.WMA)
 24 guilty? 25 A. I don't think I needed to state that on the blog 	24	
the state and the state and the state stat	25	
Page 86		Page 8
1 I think that the things that I responded to were	1	CERTIFICATE OF TRANSCRIPTIONIST
2 nasty comments made about Charlie.	2	
3 Q. But would it be fair to say that the moniker or	3	I, DANIELLE Y. MOSER, within and for the State
4 name you used of Certain	4	Missouri, do hereby certify that the audio
5 A. Yes.	5	transcription in the foregoing audio was transcribed
6 Q was to indicate you were certain of Ryan	6	to the best of my ability and therefore reduced to
7 Ferguson's guilt?	7	typewriting under my direction; that I am neither
8 A. Yes.	8	counsel for, related to, nor employed by any of the
9 Q. Okay.	9	parties to the action in which this audio was taken,
10 A. Yeah.	10	and further, that I am not a relative or employee of
11 MR. BELLAMY: I don't think I have anything else.	11	any attorney or counsel employed by the parties
12 MR. HAWKE: That's all I have. We'll shut off the	12	thereto, nor financially or otherwise interested in
13 tape.	13	the outcome of the action.
14 MR. BELLAMY: I have I have two things to put or	14	
15 the record if we could.	15	
16 We've had a number of breaks during the course	16	
17 of this interview and meeting and I just wanted to	17	DANIELLE Y. MOSER, Notary Public
and a just manual to		Commission # 10398805
18 make it clear, if you would agree with me on the	18	
make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you	18 19	
make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you about this or interviewed outside of when the		Commission Expires January 8th, 2015
 make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you about this or interviewed outside of when the recording devices were on; is that true? 	19	
 make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you about this or interviewed outside of when the recording devices were on; is that true? MS. ERICKSON: That's true. 	19 20	
 make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you about this or interviewed outside of when the recording devices were on; is that true? MS. ERICKSON: That's true. MR. BELLAMY: And I don't know if this will be the 	19 20 21	
 make it clear, if you would agree with me on the record, we have not contacted you or talked to you about this or interviewed outside of when the recording devices were on; is that true? MS. ERICKSON: That's true. 	19 20 21 22	

IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF BOONE COUNTY, MISSOURI

RYAN FERGUSON,) , Movant,) vs.) CASE NO. 07BA-CV05888) STATE OF MISSOURI,) Respondent.)

FINDINGS OF FACT, CONCLUSIONS OF LAW, AND JUDGMENT

Now on this 12th day of June, 2009, the court enters the following findings of fact and conclusions of law as required by Rule 29.15(j):

Movant was charged with murder in the first degree and robbery in the first degree in the Circuit Court of Boone County, Missouri, Case No. 04CR165368-01. The cause proceeded to trial with the Honorable Ellen Roper presiding.

The evidence at trial, in the light most favorable to the verdict, are as follows:¹ On October 31, 2001, Chuck Erickson, a seventeen-year-old high school junior, attended a party at his friend's house in Columbia, Missouri. The police broke up the party and as Erickson was leaving the party, he ran into Movant who was just driving up to the house. Movant, who was also a seventeen-year-old high school junior, told Erickson to get in his car, and the two drove off. They made plans to meet with Movant's sister at By George, a club in downtown Columbia, Missouri.

¹ This Court's summary of facts is largely based on the Court of Appeals summary of facts in its opinion of Movant's direct appeal. <u>State v. Fergus</u> WD66271 (per curiam opinon) (order is located at <u>State v. Ferguson</u>, 229 S.W 612 (Mo.App. W.D. 2007). (State's Exhibit 20)

EXHIBIT

141

1

State, 119 S.W.3d 607, 610 (Mo.App. S.D. 2003); <u>Crooks v. State</u> 131 S.W.3d 407, 410 (Mo.App. S.D. 2004). Here, Movant has failed to demonstrate that Varner could have been located or that counsel should have known about Varner or her potential testimony.

In any event, Movant was not prejudiced. Varner's testimony was that Trump could not identify the men in the parking lot **shortly** after the murder. Trump did not see Movant or Erickson's photographs as they were not suspects until 2004. The fact that he could not make an identification at the time of the murder (with no suspects) does not impeach his testimony that upon seeing their photographs he recognized Movant and Ferguson as the persons in the parking lot that night. Moreover, Varner's testimony does not provide a viable defense. Counsel's actions were reasonable and Movant was not prejudiced. This Claim is denied.

Claim 8(H) Movant claims that counsel was ineffective for failing to call Dr. Richard Leo to testify that Erickson's confession was "false" based on several factors. This Court finds that counsel's actions were reasonable. Trial counsel considered hiring a "false confession" expert but decided to focus on whether police had fed Erickson information (and they consulted an expert on that issue) and hired Dr. Loftus to focus on whether it was a false memory or dream. The persons they had consulted had stated that it was not a "false confession" and decided that it did not seem like a case to bring an expert in on.

Dr. Leo refused to consider any of the facts that Erickson told officers prior to his taped confession. Dr. Leo testified that he would not consider the fact that Erickson had told his friends about the murder and had confessed to it before he

28

from the record that a competent and effective appellate lawyer would have recognized it and asserted it. <u>State v. Moss</u>, 10 S.W.3d 508, 514 (Mo. banc 2000); <u>State v. Edwards</u>, 983 S.W.2d 520, 522 (Mo. banc 1999). The right to relief from ineffective assistance of appellate counsel follows the plain error rule in that no relief may be granted unless the error that was not raised on appeal was so substantial as to amount to a manifest injustice. <u>Moss</u>, <u>supra</u>, at 515. Movant fails to offer any ground on which appellate counsel was to raise this issue on appeal. And, in any event, as discussed above with trial counsel in Claim 8(J)(1), this claim is without merit. There is no reasonable probability that had counsel raised this issue on appeal the case would have been reversed for a new trial. This Claim is denied.

SUMMARY

It is the conclusion of this Court that movant has failed to show that his conviction or sentence violates the Constitution or laws of this State or of the United States.

WHEREFORE, it is the judgment of this Court that all of the Movant's claims are denied.

SO ORDERED this 12th day of June, 2009.

Joble Capshaw Asel Circuit Judge, Division IV



MISSOURI COURT OF APPEALS WESTERN DISTRICT

In Re: RYAN FERGUSON , v. DAVE DORMIRE, Superintendent JCCC, Respondent.

WD73705

ORDER

Petitioner Ryan Ferguson filed his Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus in this Court on March 25, 2011. According to the Petition, Ferguson has asserted the issue which he seeks to raise in this Court in a separate Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus filed in the Circuit Court of Cole County on February 14, 2011. In the alternative, he is free to assert the issue raised in the Petition in the habeas corpus proceeding currently pending in the Circuit Court. In these circumstances, the Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus filed in this Court is denied. *See* Supreme Court Rule \$4.22(a). This denial is without prejudice to Ferguson reasserting this issue in this Court subsequent to the Circuit Court's disposition of the Petition pending there, or from seeking other appropriate relief.



Dated in Kansas City, Missouri, this 29th day of March 2011.

14 un

Alok Ahuja Presiding Judge - Writ Division

Martin, J., concurs.

cc: Joseph Dandurand Kathleen T. Zellner Samuel Henderson